

1 UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
 2 FOR THE NORTHERN DISTRICT OF OHIO  
 3 EASTERN DIVISION  
 4 \*\*\*\*\*  
 5 IN RE: NATIONAL  
 6 PRESCRIPTION OPIATE MDL No. 2804  
 7 LITIGATION  
 8 Case No.  
 9 This document relates to: 17-MD-2804  
 10  
 11 The County of Summit,  
 12 Ohio, et al v. Purdue Hon. Dan A. Polster  
 13 Pharma L.P., et al  
 14 Case No. 1:18-OP-45090  
 15  
 16 The County of Cuyahoga v.  
 17 Purdue Pharma L.P., et al  
 18 Case No. 17-OP-45004  
 19 \*\*\*\*\*  
 20 HIGHLY CONFIDENTIAL - SUBJECT TO  
 21 FURTHER CONFIDENTIALITY REVIEW  
 22 VIDEOTAPED DEPOSITION OF DAVID CUTLER, Ph.D.  
 23  
 24 Friday, April 26th, 2019  
 9:00 a.m.  
 Held At:  
 Robins Kaplan LLP  
 800 Boylston Street  
 Boston, Massachusetts  
 REPORTED BY:  
 Maureen O'Connor Pollard, RMR, CLR, CSR

1 APPEARANCES:  
 2  
 3 FOR THE PLAINTIFFS and THE DEPONENT:  
 4  
 5 DAVID J. KO, ESQ.  
 6 DEREK W. LOESER, ESQ.  
 7 KELLER ROHRBACK, LLP  
 8 1201 Third Avenue  
 9 Seattle, Washington 98101  
 10 206-623-1900  
 11 dko@kellerrohrback.com  
 12 -and-  
 13 THOMAS M. SOBOL, ESQ.  
 14 HAGENS BERMAN SOBOL SHAPIRO LLP  
 15 55 Cambridge Parkway  
 16 Cambridge, Massachusetts 02142  
 17 617-482-3700  
 18 tom@hbsslaw.com  
 19 -and-  
 20 HOLLY DOLEJSI, ESQ.  
 21 ROBINS KAPLAN LLP  
 22 800 LaSalle Avenue  
 23 Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402  
 24 612-349-8500  
 hdolesji@robinskaplan.com  
 FOR CAYAHOGA COUNTY:  
 SALVATORE C. BADALA, ESQ.  
 NAPOLI SHKOLNIK PLLC  
 400 Broadhollow Road  
 Melville, New York 11747  
 631-224-1133  
 sbadala@napolilaw.com

1 APPEARANCES (Continued):  
 2  
 3 FOR PURDUE PHARMA:  
 4 WILL SACHSE, ESQ.  
 5 DECHERT LLP  
 6 2929 Arch Street  
 7 Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19104  
 8 215-994-4000  
 9 will.sachse@dechert.com  
 10  
 11 FOR McKESSON CORPORATION:  
 12 DAVID HALLER, ESQ.  
 13 FATMATA S. KABIA, ESQ.  
 14 COVINGTON & BURLING LLP  
 15 620 Eighth Avenue  
 16 New York, New York 10118  
 17 212-841-1000  
 18 dhaller@cov.com  
 19  
 20 FOR AMERISOURCEBERGEN DRUG CORPORATION:  
 21 BRIAN T. HIMMEL, ESQ.  
 22 REED SMITH LLP  
 23 225 Fifth Avenue  
 24 Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania 15222  
 412-288-4058  
 bhimmel@reedsmith.com  
 FOR WALGREENS:  
 MATTHEW BREWER, ESQ.  
 BARTLIT BECK LLP  
 54 West Hubbard Street  
 Chicago, Illinois 60654  
 312-494-4445  
 matthew.brewer@bartlitbeck.com

1 APPEARANCES (Continued):  
 2  
 3 FOR H.D. SMITH:  
 4 ALICE SPRINGER, ESQ. (Remotely)  
 5 BARNES & THORNBURG LLP  
 6 100 North Michigan  
 7 South Bend, Indiana 46601-1632  
 8 574-237-1120  
 9 alice.springer@btlaw.com  
 10  
 11 FOR WALMART:  
 12 CLAIRE CASTLES, ESQ.  
 13 JONES DAY  
 14 555 South Flower Street  
 15 Los Angeles, California 90071-2300  
 16 213-489-3939  
 17 ccastles@jonesday.com  
 18 -and-  
 19 STEVEN N. GEISE, ESQ.  
 20 JONES DAY  
 21 4655 Executive Drive, Suite 1500  
 22 San Diego, California 92121-3134  
 23 858-314-1170  
 24 sngैसे@jonesday.com  
 FOR CVS INDIANA, LLC and CVS RX SERVICES, INC.:  
 DANIEL P. MOYLAN, ESQ.  
 ZUCKERMAN SPAEDER, LLP  
 100 East Pratt Street  
 Baltimore, Maryland 21202-1031  
 410-949-1159  
 dmoylan@zuckerman.com

1 APPEARANCES (Continued):  
2  
3 FOR ANDA, INC.:  
4 KATY E. KOSKI, ESQ.  
5 FOLEY & LARDNER LLP  
6 111 Huntington Avenue  
7 Boston, Massachusetts 02199-7610  
8 617-342-4000  
9 kkoski@foley.com  
10  
11 FOR ALLERGEN FINANCE:  
12 TIMOTHY W. KNAPP, ESQ.  
13 JOHN BAILEY, ESQ.  
14 KIRKLAND & ELLIS LLP  
15 300 North LaSalle  
16 Chicago, Illinois 60654  
17 312-862-7170  
18 timothy.knapp@kirkland.com  
19 john.bailey@kirkland.com  
20  
21 FOR JANSSEN and JOHNSON & JOHNSON DEFENDANTS:  
22  
23 MATTHEW KAISER, ESQ.  
24 O'MELVENY & MYERS LLP  
400 South Hope Street  
Los Angeles, California 90071-2899  
213-430-8117  
mkaiser@omm.com  
FOR HBC SERVICE, INC.:  
RICHARD I. HALPERN, ESQ.  
MARCUS & SHAPIRA LLP  
One Oxford Centre, 35th Floor  
301 Grant Street  
Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania 15219-6401  
412-338-4690  
halpern@marcus-shapira.com

1 APPEARANCES (Continued):  
2  
3 FOR ENDO PHARMACEUTICALS INC., ENDO HEALTH  
4 SOLUTIONS INC., PAR PHARMACEUTICAL COMPANIES,  
5 INC. (f/k/a PAR PHARMACEUTICAL HOLDINGS, INC.)  
6  
7 SAMUEL N. LONERGAN, ESQ.  
8 ARNOLD & PORTER KAYE SCHOLER LLP  
9 250 West 55th Street  
10 New York, New York 10019-9710  
11 212-836-7408  
12 samuel.lonergan@arnoldporter.com  
13  
14 FOR TEVA PHARMACEUTICALS USA, INC., CEPHALON,  
15 INC., WATSON LABORATORIES, INC., ACTAVIS LLC,  
16 ACTAVIS PHARMA, INC., f/k/a WATSON PHARMA, INC.:  
17 MARTHA A. LEIBELL, ESQ.  
18 MORGAN, LEWIS & BOCKIUS LLP  
19 200 S. Biscayne Boulevard, Suite 5300  
20 Miami, Florida 33131-2339  
21 305-415-3387  
22 martha.leibell@morganlewis.com  
23  
24 FOR RITE AID OF MARYLAND:  
25  
26 JOHN M. MALOY, ESQ. (Remotely)  
27 MORGAN, LEWIS & BOCKIUS LLP  
28 101 Park Avenue  
29 New York, New York 10178-0060  
30 212-309-6682  
31 john.maloy@morganlewis.com  
32  
33 FOR HENRY SCHEIN, INC., and HENRY SCHEIN MEDICAL  
34 SYSTEMS, INC.:  
35 BRANDAN MONTMINY, ESQ. (Remotely)  
36 LOCKE LORD LLP  
37 2200 Ross Avenue, Suite 2800  
38 Dallas, Texas 75201  
39 214-740-8445  
40 brandan.montminy@lockelord.com

1 APPEARANCES (Continued):  
2  
3 FOR MALLINCKRODT, LLC and SPECGX, LLC:  
4  
5 NICHOLAS BRADLEY, ESQ.  
6 ROPES & GRAY LLP  
7 1211 Avenue of the Americas  
8 New York, New York 10036  
9 212-596-9000  
10 nick.bradley@ropesgray.com  
11  
12 ALSO PRESENT:  
13 Sean Taylor, Charles River Associates  
14  
15 ALSO PRESENT VIA STREAM  
16 E. McKay, Compass Lexecon  
17  
18 VIDEOGRAPHER: Robert Martignetti  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24

INDEX		
EXAMINATION		PAGE
DAVID CUTLER, Ph.D.		
BY MR. KNAPP		11
E X H I B I T S		
NO.	DESCRIPTION	PAGE
1	Expert Report of Professor David Cutler, 3/25/19.....	22
2	Cutler, et al article, Has Wider Availability of Prescription Drugs for Pain Relief: Affected SSDA and SSI Enrollment?.....	43
3	The Economic Impact of Illicit Drug Use on American Society, 2001...200	
4	Cutler, et al paper, Economic Approaches to Estimating Benefits of Regulations Affecting Addictive Goods.....	216
5	ADAMHS Calendar Year 2017 Annual Report.....	243
6	PCSAO, The Opioid Epidemic's Impact on Children Services in Ohio, December 2017.....	261
7	Article titled Suicide Emerges In Understanding The Opioid Epidemic....	297
8	Cutler, et al working paper, Explaining the Rise in Youth Suicide.....	313
Kohler Exhibit 1 (Referred to) Drug Overdose Deaths, 1/1/2015 to 12/31/2015, Summit County Medical Examiner		

1 P R O C E E D I N G S

2

3 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are now on the

4 record. My name is Robert Martignetti. I'm a

5 videographer for Golkow Litigation Services.

6 Today's date is April 26th, 2019, and

7 the time is 9:00 a.m.

8 This video deposition is being held in

9 Boston, Massachusetts In re: National

10 Prescription Opioid Litigation.

11 The deponent is David Cutler.

12 Will counsel in the room please

13 identify themselves.

14 MR. KNAPP: Tim Knapp of Kirkland &

15 Ellis on behalf of Allergan Finance.

16 MR. BAILEY: John Bailey, Kirkland &

17 Ellis, on behalf of Allergan Finance.

18 MR. BRADLEY: Nick Bradley, Ropes &

19 Gray, on behalf of Mallinckrodt LLC and SpecGx

20 LLC.

21 MR. HALPERN: Richard Halpern, Marcus

22 & Shapira, Pittsburgh, on behalf of HBC Service

23 Company.

24 MR. HIMMEL: Brian Himmel, Reed Smith,

1 on behalf of AmerisourceBergen Drug Corporation.

2 MR. BREWER: Matt Brewer from Bartlit

3 Beck on behalf of Walgreens.

4 MS. KOSKI: Katy Koski, Foley &

5 Lardner, on behalf of Anda, Inc.

6 MR. MOYLAN: Dan Moylan, Zuckerman

7 Spaeder, on behalf of CVS.

8 MS. CASTLES: Claire Castles on behalf

9 of Walmart.

10 MR. GEISE: Steve Geise from Jones Day

11 on behalf of Walmart.

12 MR. LONERGAN: Sam Lonergan on behalf

13 of defendants Endo and Par.

14 MS. DOLEJSI: Holly Dolejsi from

15 Robins Kaplan on behalf of Plaintiffs.

16 MR. BADALA: Salvatore Badala on

17 behalf of plaintiff Cuyahoga County.

18 MR. LOESER: Derek Loeser from Keller

19 Rohrbach on behalf of plaintiffs.

20 MR. KO: David Ko, also of Keller

21 Rohrbach, on behalf of plaintiffs, also on

22 behalf of the witness.

23 MR. SOBOL: Tom Sobol, Hagens, Berman,

24 Sobol, Shapiro, for the MDL plaintiffs and the

1 witness.

2 MR. SACHSE: Will Sachse from Dechert

3 LLP in Philadelphia on behalf of the Purdue

4 defendants.

5 MR. HALLER: David Haller and Sean

6 Taylor and Fatmata Kabia for McKesson.

7 MS. LEIBELL: Martha Leibell, Morgan

8 Lewis, for defendants Teva and Actavis.

9 MR. KAISER: Matthew Kaiser, O'Melveny

10 & Myers, for the J&J and Janssen defendants.

11 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The court reporter

12 is Maureen Pollard, and will now swear in the

13 witness.

14

15 DAVID CUTLER, Ph.D.,

16 having been duly identified and sworn, was

17 examined and testified as follows:

18 EXAMINATION

19 BY MR. KNAPP:

20 Q. Good morning, Professor Cutler. My

21 name is Tim Knapp. I'm from Kirkland & Ellis.

22 I represent Allergan Finance.

23 I'm going to be starting out in the

24 deposition today. I expect that I'll have

1 questions for you throughout the day today. As

2 we can see, there are a number of other

3 defendants here, and they all have reserved

4 their rights to ask questions, and I expect that

5 that will happen at some point tomorrow.

6 Does that sound okay?

7 A. Yes, that sounds fine to me.

8 Q. Could you please state your name for

9 the record?

10 A. My name is David Cutler.

11 Q. You understand that you're under oath

12 in your testimony today?

13 A. Yes, I understand that I'm under oath.

14 Q. And is there anything that would

15 prevent you from providing truthful testimony?

16 A. Forgive me while I put on the

17 microphone as asked.

18 No, there is nothing that would

19 prevent me from giving truthful testimony today.

20 Q. So throughout the day today I'm going

21 to ask you a series of questions, and I'm going

22 to assume that if you answer my question that

23 you understood my question. Is that fair?

24 A. Yes, that is fair.

1 Q. If you don't understand one of my  
2 questions, I'd ask you to just ask me to correct  
3 it and I'll take a shot at correcting the  
4 question. Is that fair?  
5 A. Yes, that's fair.  
6 Q. Okay. When were you retained by the  
7 plaintiffs in this case?  
8 A. I was retained in this case in June of  
9 2018.  
10 Q. Who were you retained by?  
11 A. I was retained by the consortium of  
12 lawyers for the plaintiffs.  
13 Q. Anyone in particular?  
14 A. I believe the retention agreement is  
15 with the group as a whole.  
16 Q. Okay. All right. In a second here  
17 I'm going to hand you a copy of your report.  
18 Did you write your report on your own?  
19 A. I wrote all of the report. I had  
20 assistance in terms of writing, but it was all  
21 my writing.  
22 Q. Who provided you with assistance?  
23 A. There was a team of economic experts,  
24 and there was also a consulting firm.

1 Q. Who was on the team of economic  
2 experts?  
3 A. Professor Gruber, Professor Rosenthal,  
4 and Professor McGuire.  
5 Q. Did anyone on the team of economic  
6 experts write any portion of your report?  
7 A. No, they did not.  
8 Q. So what do you mean when you say they  
9 assisted you with your report?  
10 A. We would talk through the issues  
11 involved, we would talk through the nature of  
12 the modeling, we talked through the data sources  
13 and the types of analysis, and the general  
14 findings.  
15 Q. How often did you talk to Professor  
16 Gruber's -- Professors Gruber, Rosenthal, and  
17 McGuire?  
18 A. We spoke regularly. I would estimate  
19 several times a week.  
20 Q. Starting when?  
21 A. Starting in June of last year.  
22 Q. And have you maintained contact with  
23 them, talking to them a couple times a week up  
24 to the present?

1 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
2 A. Yes, I have maintained contact with  
3 those individuals, that's correct.  
4 BY MR. KNAPP:  
5 Q. And have you continued to speak a  
6 couple of times a week?  
7 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
8 A. It varies by the week. Some weeks  
9 that amount, some weeks not as much, so it would  
10 not have been every week.  
11 BY MR. KNAPP:  
12 Q. Okay. And as we go on today we'll  
13 talk a little bit about your interaction with  
14 each of those individuals a little bit more  
15 in-depth.  
16 MR. SOBOL: Maybe.  
17 BY MR. KNAPP:  
18 Q. Who are the consultants that you said  
19 assisted you in writing your report?  
20 A. The consultants are from the firm  
21 Compass Lexecon.  
22 Q. And who are they specifically?  
23 A. The primary point person at Compass  
24 Lexecon is Hal Sider.

1 Q. Who is Mr. Sider?  
2 A. Mr. Sider is an economist. He studies  
3 any number of healthcare topics -- excuse me,  
4 any number of economic topics, beyond just  
5 healthcare.  
6 Q. How do you spell Sider?  
7 A. S-I-D-E-R.  
8 Q. And what was his role with respect to  
9 writing your report?  
10 A. Mr. Sider was the principle involved  
11 at Compass Lexecon. The team at Compass Lexecon  
12 were the ones who did all of the data analysis,  
13 substantially all of the data analysis, and then  
14 provided inputs and suggestions, and on occasion  
15 I asked them to help me with different parts,  
16 and so they would do that.  
17 Q. What parts did you ask them to assist  
18 you with?  
19 A. Let me make sure I answer the question  
20 directly. They were involved with all of the  
21 parts with -- at various points with almost all  
22 of the report in terms of helping to make sure  
23 that what was said was accurate, that the  
24 analysis that was presented was appropriate,

1 that what was being said was what was done. So  
2 there was not a single section or two of the  
3 report, but rather help with all of the  
4 sections.

5 Q. You mentioned data analysis. What did  
6 Compass Lexecon do with respect to the data  
7 analysis in your report?

8 A. With respect to the data analysis,  
9 Compass Lexecon helped to gather the data, to  
10 input it into the appropriate statistical  
11 programs, to estimate the analyses under the  
12 directions that I provided, to do various  
13 testing that one does to make sure that the  
14 models are appropriate, and then to convey the  
15 results.

16 Q. And when you say "convey the results,"  
17 they conveyed the results of the testing that  
18 they did to you?

19 A. That's correct, they would convey the  
20 results of the testing to me.

21 Q. And then you incorporated the results  
22 of the testing into the opinions in your report,  
23 right?

24 A. I took the results of the testing and

1 my own interpretation, and then I put those into  
2 the report.

3 Q. You mentioned testing of models that  
4 one does. What are you referring to there?

5 A. In order to judge how well a model  
6 fits, there are many criteria that one would  
7 use. Among those criteria include, for example,  
8 statistical output, for example, the R-squared  
9 of a regression, analysis of looking at  
10 individual data points or particular groups of  
11 data points, consideration of how results relate  
12 to other results in the literature, and other  
13 studies, consideration of the magnitude and  
14 whether the magnitude of the results are  
15 plausible, consideration of the overall  
16 structure of the model, and whether the model  
17 seems to be fitting well or whether there are  
18 outliers that are not being fit by the model  
19 well for which a different model would be  
20 needed.

21 So there -- so in the end there is a  
22 process that an economist, that an academic,  
23 that an analyst uses involving consideration of  
24 a large number of elements to determine whether

1 a particular model is an appropriate one or not.

2 Q. And you mentioned testing of the  
3 R-squared and certain data points. What  
4 particular types of tests are you referring to?

5 A. Can you rephrase the question, please?

6 Q. So you mentioned testing,  
7 consideration of different variables. And now  
8 I'm asking you what specific types of tests on  
9 the R-squared and other data points did Compass  
10 Lexecon do with respect to your model?

11 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

12 A. There's not a single statistical test.  
13 One of the things that they did, for example,  
14 was to output the R-squared, and that's  
15 something that I would look at that we would  
16 discuss as a group in terms of whether the model  
17 seemed to be fitting well enough, and that's  
18 something that would be -- that is commonly  
19 reported in articles, which is what is the  
20 R-squared of the model, and it's often remarked  
21 upon.

22 In addition, you asked about specific  
23 data points. It's very common in judging a  
24 model to see is it fitting well. For example,

1 if it's a cross-section, how well is it fitting  
2 the cross-section, or if it's a time series, how  
3 well is it fitting the time series by looking at  
4 predicted values or looking at other metrics.  
5 So it's -- as I said, it's a variety of inputs  
6 and not a single bright line that says this  
7 model is appropriate or this model is not  
8 appropriate.

9 BY MR. KNAPP:

10 Q. So you mentioned Hal Sider. Who else  
11 at Compass Lexecon was on the consulting team  
12 that assisted on your report?

13 A. There were a number of individuals at  
14 Compass Lexecon. The two others in addition to  
15 Hal with whom I worked most closely were Erica  
16 Benton and Evan McKay.

17 Q. Anyone else that you can recall  
18 specifically?

19 A. Those were the two who I spoke with  
20 the most.

21 Q. My question was, is there anyone else  
22 that you can recall specifically?

23 A. No, there's no one else specifically  
24 that I recall.

1 Q. And do you know how much time Compass  
2 Lexecon has billed to working on the models in  
3 your report to date?  
4 A. I do not know how much time Compass  
5 Lexecon has billed working on the models in this  
6 report.  
7 Q. Do you have an estimate?  
8 A. No, I do not have an estimate of how  
9 much time Compass Lexecon has billed in this  
10 report.  
11 Q. Do you know if it's over ten hours?  
12 A. I don't have an estimate of how many  
13 hours Compass Lexecon spent on this report.  
14 Q. You don't know if it was over ten,  
15 over 500, over a thousand, you just don't even  
16 have a ballpark estimate?  
17 A. I don't have a ballpark estimate. If  
18 you want to know is it over ten, I would say  
19 yes, I'm reasonably certain it is over ten, but  
20 I do not have any ballpark estimate of the  
21 total.  
22 MR. SOBOL: The plaintiffs will  
23 stipulate it's over ten.  
24 BY MR. KNAPP:

1 Q. And how much time have you spent  
2 working on your report and the models that feed  
3 into your report?  
4 A. I have spent, I believe it is on the  
5 order -- I meant to check this for sure. I  
6 believe it's on the order of 200 hours.  
7 Q. 200 hours since you were retained in  
8 June of 2018?  
9 A. That's correct. That would be from  
10 the time since I was retained in June of 2018.  
11 Q. I'm going to hand you what I'm marking  
12 as Cutler Exhibit 1 --  
13 (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 1  
14 was marked for identification.)  
15 BY MR. KNAPP:  
16 Q. -- which is a copy of your report.  
17 MR. KNAPP: Does anybody else need a  
18 copy?  
19 MR. SOBOL: I didn't bring one.  
20 MR. KNAPP: (Hanging).  
21 MR. SOBOL: Thank you.  
22 BY MR. KNAPP:  
23 Q. All right. I'm going to direct your  
24 attention to Appendix III-A, which is towards

1 the back, actually maybe about halfway through.  
2 Is Appendix III.A your CV?  
3 A. Yes, Appendix III.A is my CV.  
4 Q. Is it accurate?  
5 A. Yes. This is an accurate CV for me.  
6 Q. Does it include all of your prior  
7 testimony as an expert?  
8 A. Yes, the CV includes -- or rather does  
9 not have any prior testimony since I have not  
10 testified before.  
11 Q. So you've never testified as an expert  
12 in any legal proceeding before?  
13 A. That is correct. I have never  
14 testified as an expert in a legal proceeding  
15 before.  
16 Q. Have you testified in any capacity?  
17 A. No, I have not testified in any  
18 capacity.  
19 Q. Is there anything else beyond what's  
20 listed in Appendix III.A, your CV, that you  
21 believe qualifies you to offer the opinions that  
22 you've offered in this report?  
23 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
24 A. The CV does not list several things.

1 One is it does not list the content of the  
2 courses that I've taught which are relevant to  
3 this case. The CV does not list the students  
4 that I've advised, many of whom have done work  
5 that's relevant to this particular case. The CV  
6 does not reflect articles that I have refereed  
7 or that I've been the editor for at various  
8 publications which are also relevant to the  
9 case. The CV does not list articles in the  
10 field of health economics or in other areas of  
11 economics which I have read because of my  
12 expertise in health economics which are also  
13 relevant to the case.  
14 BY MR. KNAPP:  
15 Q. Which courses have you taught that you  
16 believe are relevant to this case -- strike  
17 that.  
18 Which courses have you taught that you  
19 believe are relevant to your qualifications as  
20 an expert in this case?  
21 A. I think two courses are particularly  
22 relevant. The first one is a course that I  
23 teach on health economics, a graduate course on  
24 health economics, Economics 2465 at Harvard,

1 Health Economics.

2 The second course which I teach which

3 I believe is relevant is a course for

4 undergraduates. The current title of the course

5 is Why is There No Cure For Health. In the past

6 the course had the title The Business and

7 Politics of Health. That was the most recent

8 name. There were also other names for the

9 course at previous points in time.

10 Q. In either of those courses, do you

11 discuss the opioid crisis in any way?

12 A. Yes, the opioid crisis comes up in

13 both of those courses.

14 Q. In either of those courses, do you

15 discuss the causes of the opioid crisis?

16 A. Yes, as part of teaching about them we

17 discuss the causes of the opioid crisis.

18 Q. And what do you recall discussing

19 about the causes of the opioid crisis in these

20 courses?

21 A. In these courses part of my goal -- so

22 I have two goals in these courses. The first

23 one is to make students aware of what the

24 literature is, so I indicate to them the --

1 maybe I should say three goals.

2 So the first one is the literature, so

3 I indicate to them what is the relevant

4 literature on the causes of the opioid crisis,

5 some of which is cited in the -- my report,

6 although obviously there are things that are in

7 addition to that, so I would make them aware of

8 the literature.

9 Second, in the discussion of

10 healthcare topics in general that are related to

11 individual behaviors and are related to

12 pharmaceutical policy, I would often make

13 mention of the fact that there would be

14 implications of this in one's thinking about the

15 opioid crisis even if that specific topic that I

16 was covering was not specifically the opioid

17 crisis.

18 Third, I would also point out to them

19 the importance of thinking of looking at

20 research that is not just the economics research

21 but a lot of the epidemiologic research, a lot

22 of the public health research that is related to

23 the opioid crisis. I would refer them to not

24 just journal articles and academic writings, but

1 to other writings in more general interest

2 journals or books that would be appropriate.

3 And I would direct students who are interested

4 towards those topics as well, towards those --

5 towards those readings as well.

6 Q. In any of these courses did you

7 attempt to identify with any specificity the

8 causes, or what you believe are the causes of

9 the opioid crisis?

10 A. Generally not with certainty. The --

11 I would give to them some of what the literature

12 spoke about in terms of the various debates in

13 the literature. I didn't attempt to do that

14 because I myself didn't have a view, and I

15 formed a view in the course of doing this

16 report.

17 Q. And when you mentioned the debates in

18 the literature, what are some of the factors in

19 the literature that are -- that academics point

20 to as potentially being a cause of the opioid

21 crisis?

22 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

23 A. If you look in the literature and, for

24 example, some the papers, particularly by

1 Professor Ruhm bring this out, there is an issue

2 as to how much of the opioid crisis is a result

3 of misconduct on the part of the defendants in

4 this case versus how much is a result of the

5 fact that the economies of many areas have done

6 less well than people would like, and so whether

7 changes in economic and social factors are

8 responsible for a greater portion of the opioid

9 crisis.

10 BY MR. KNAPP:

11 Q. Is it fair to say there's still a

12 debate in the academic literature about the

13 causes of the opioid crisis?

14 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

15 A. I don't know that I can characterize

16 the literature as a whole. There are a number

17 of papers that are being written. By and large

18 the papers tend to come to a fairly similar

19 conclusion. So I believe that the weight of the

20 evidence supports the conclusions that I reached

21 in this report.

22 I don't think I'm qualified to talk

23 about the view of the vast bulk of researchers

24 in the area because I haven't seen anything. I



1 have no data that suggests what are the opinions  
 2 of the vast bulk of researchers in the area.  
 3 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 4 Q. You mentioned students that you've  
 5 advised. Have you advised any students  
 6 researching the causes of the opioid crisis?  
 7 A. I have some ongoing students who are  
 8 researching the causes of the opioid crisis.  
 9 There are no students that have graduated with  
 10 dissertations or papers that have been published  
 11 for whom I was a primary adviser and that  
 12 addressed the causes of the opioid epidemic.  
 13 Q. Okay. Are all of the opinions that  
 14 you plan to give at trial in this matter  
 15 contained within your report?  
 16 A. Yes. This report has all of the  
 17 opinions that I intend to present.  
 18 Q. And sitting here today testifying, do  
 19 you believe that the opinions in your report are  
 20 still accurate?  
 21 A. Yes, I believe that the opinions in my  
 22 report are still accurate.  
 23 Q. And is there anything in your report  
 24 that you intend to change?

1 A. No, there is nothing in my report that  
 2 I intend to change.  
 3 Q. So, Professor Cutler, you're a  
 4 healthcare economist, right?  
 5 A. That's correct. My -- one of my areas  
 6 of expertise is in healthcare economics.  
 7 Q. What do you consider your other areas  
 8 of expertise?  
 9 A. The primary fields that I had when I  
 10 was in graduate school in which I took my  
 11 general examinations were public economics and  
 12 international economics. I no longer consider  
 13 myself an expert in international economics.  
 14 It's not an area I've done any research or  
 15 teaching since my dissertation, since my Ph.D.  
 16 I do still advise students in areas of public  
 17 economics, in areas of applied microeconomics  
 18 generally, including public economics, labor  
 19 economics, industrial organization, any number  
 20 of applied econometric and economic topics, so I  
 21 consider myself somewhat of an expert in those  
 22 areas, even if the vast bulk of my personal  
 23 research is in the area of health economics.  
 24 Q. Any other areas that you consider

1 yourself an expert in?  
 2 A. No, I would leave it at those areas.  
 3 Q. You're not an expert in addiction?  
 4 A. There are parts of health economics  
 5 literature that have to do with addiction and  
 6 models of addiction, and those are areas that I  
 7 teach, that I have written about, that I  
 8 consider myself an expert in, so certainly on  
 9 the economics of addiction I consider myself an  
 10 expert. In terms of any of the medical  
 11 components of addiction, whether it's changes in  
 12 brain activity or other type of activity, those  
 13 I am not an expert in.  
 14 Q. You're also not an expert in addiction  
 15 psychology?  
 16 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 17 A. No, I'm not an expert in addiction  
 18 psychology.  
 19 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 20 Q. Not an expert in opioid use disorder?  
 21 A. To the extent that opioid use disorder  
 22 is related to economic concepts, for example, as  
 23 it's used in economic studies about the impact  
 24 of the opioid epidemic or the extent of the

1 opioid epidemic or the data sources that are  
 2 involved in learning about the opioid epidemic,  
 3 then those are areas that I am expert in. To  
 4 the extent that it involves physiological issues  
 5 about opioid use and its impact on the human  
 6 body or psychological or physical manifestations  
 7 of that, those are areas where I'm not an  
 8 expert.  
 9 Q. You're not an expert in pharmacology?  
 10 A. If by pharmacology you mean the impact  
 11 in the body of certain medications, then no, I'm  
 12 not an expert on that.  
 13 Just to be clear, if by pharmacology  
 14 you mean the economics of the pharmaceutical  
 15 industry, that is a topic that I have taught,  
 16 that I have written some about, that I have read  
 17 about, and so those are areas where an economist  
 18 would be an expert.  
 19 Q. You're not an expert in epidemiology?  
 20 A. Again, I want to differentiate  
 21 different types of epidemiology. There are  
 22 certain types of epidemiology that do involve  
 23 economic expertise. For example, models of  
 24 spread of epidemics are something that I teach



1 and I use in my research, models about how  
2 economic factors influence epidemiological  
3 outcomes and population level outcomes, those  
4 are areas in which I do research and I teach and  
5 I consider myself an expert. In terms of other  
6 aspects of epidemiology that get into more  
7 clinical issues, that, I would not be an expert  
8 in.

9 And just to go back to the first part  
10 in terms of thinking about other areas that have  
11 -- of economics that are like epidemics, for  
12 example, things like the spread of obesity,  
13 smoking, alcoholism, thinking about the  
14 relationships, the similarities and differences  
15 across those different areas, those are also  
16 things that economists in general, and I in  
17 specific, have looked at, and so I do consider  
18 myself an expert in those areas.

19 Q. Do you consider yourself an expert in  
20 criminology?

21 A. I have done some research on crime,  
22 and there are areas of crime -- of the crime  
23 literature that have been very much within the  
24 economic context, and they are things that are

1 addressed by health economists.  
2 For example, in this particular matter  
3 there are issues about estimating the aggregate  
4 costs of the opioid epidemic for which crime has  
5 been an outcome, and those have been looked at  
6 by economists, health economists and other  
7 applied microeconomists. So there are a good  
8 part of the literature that happens within the  
9 economic literature, and it is something that  
10 I'm quite familiar with.

11 There are other parts of the  
12 criminology literature that are -- that I am  
13 less specific -- that I'm less familiar with,  
14 and there are other areas of the criminology  
15 literature where I would not consider myself an  
16 expert.

17 Q. You're not an expert in law  
18 enforcement?

19 A. Law enforcement, again, has an issue  
20 where some of the areas of law enforcement do  
21 come into economic analysis. So, for example,  
22 there are quite a number of issues in opioids  
23 with respect to policies that governments  
24 undertook to try to address the opioid epidemic,

1 ranging from closing pill mills and trying to  
2 stop prescribing or prosecute doctors who were  
3 believed to be inappropriately prescribing, and  
4 a variety of other law enforcement actions.  
5 Those areas of law enforcement are areas that I  
6 know about, that I have read about, that I teach  
7 about as they arise, both in this context and in  
8 the context of other related behaviors or  
9 epidemics.

10 Then there are other areas of law  
11 enforcement where I do not consider myself an  
12 expert having to do with certain aspects that  
13 are very separate from what economists do that  
14 have to do with -- I won't even try and  
15 characterize them, but other areas of law  
16 enforcement for which I would not be an expert.

17 Q. Not an expert in toxicology?

18 A. With respect to the specific issue of  
19 how a certain drug affects certain cells or  
20 other parts of the body, no, that is not an area  
21 where I would be an expert.

22 Q. You're not an expert in autopsies?

23 A. Analysis of -- I want to differentiate  
24 it as I have with some of the other areas that

1 you've asked about into two parts. One is using  
2 data on autopsies to, for example, estimate, to,  
3 for example, use information on people who are  
4 dying of particular causes and to identify how  
5 many people are dying of particular causes over  
6 time and how that relates to things that may be  
7 going on in the world, then use -- then that is  
8 an area where I am an expert.

9 I have used mortality data in many,  
10 many studies. Many of the results of those  
11 studies come from autopsy analyses, although not  
12 all, but many do, and so the use of data from  
13 autopsies with respect to cause of death and the  
14 number of people dying and what they're dying of  
15 and so on is an area in which I'm an expert.

16 In terms of clinical analysis of would  
17 I be -- would it be appropriate for me to opine  
18 upon whether a particular autopsy was done  
19 correctly or what tests in a particular autopsy  
20 should have been done to determine a particular  
21 cause of death, that is not an area in which I  
22 am an expert.

23 Q. Not an expert in pain management?

24 A. With respect to pain management, there

1 is a component of the literature on pain that  
2 has been involved in economic and general social  
3 science applied microeconomics work. Those are  
4 areas where I am familiar.

5 I teach in my classes, for example,  
6 about disability insurance. I do research on  
7 disability insurance. Many people who are on  
8 disability insurance are on disability insurance  
9 because of pain related issues, so the whole  
10 economics of pain as in -- as it affects  
11 individuals and their labor supply decisions,  
12 pain as it affects individuals and their receipt  
13 of public insurance programs such as disability  
14 insurance, pain as it affects individuals and  
15 the receipt and cost of medical care through  
16 medical care services, those are examples of  
17 areas of the study of pain where I consider  
18 myself an expert.

19 There are other areas of pain where I  
20 do not consider myself an expert. So, for  
21 example, areas about what precisely would be --  
22 what precisely is happening when a person feels  
23 pain in a particular part of the body and which  
24 types of interventions one should think about

1 for each particular type of patient and each  
2 particular duration or type of pain, those are  
3 areas where I would not be an expert.

4 Q. Have you ever taken a prescription  
5 opioid before?

6 A. No, I have never taken a prescription  
7 opioid.

8 Q. You understand that the prescription  
9 opioids at issue in this lawsuit are approved by  
10 the FDA?

11 A. I do understand that the prescription  
12 opioids in this -- at issue in this lawsuit were  
13 approved by the FDA.

14 Q. Bear with me one second.

15 And you understand that drugs may be  
16 approved by the FDA even if there are known  
17 risks associated with them, right?

18 A. My understanding of the FDA process is  
19 that drugs can be approved even if there are  
20 known risks.

21 Q. Setting aside the economic study or  
22 economic impacts of the FDA, you don't consider  
23 yourself an expert in the FDA, do you? Again,  
24 setting aside -- I understand you're going to

1 tell me you're -- from an economic perspective  
2 you've looked at this. But setting that aside,  
3 you don't consider yourself an expert in the  
4 FDA?

5 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

6 A. Let me just make sure what I'm setting  
7 aside, which is I'm setting aside the economics  
8 of pharmaceuticals and as the FDA relates to  
9 that in terms of the costs of drug development  
10 and the impact of the FDA on how -- which drugs  
11 are sold and how they're marketed and things  
12 like that, all of which are issues associated  
13 with economics and that I am an expert.

14 The part of the FDA which is the  
15 specific basis that any particular FDA review  
16 panel or an FDA commissioner would use in order  
17 to decide whether -- which -- the specific  
18 criteria would be used to decide whether a  
19 particular drug would be approved or not, that's  
20 not an area in which I am an expert.

21 BY MR. KNAPP:

22 Q. In areas where more drugs that have  
23 known risks are prescribed, you would expect to  
24 see more adverse outcomes, right?

1 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

2 A. I don't necessarily agree with that  
3 statement, no.

4 BY MR. KNAPP:

5 Q. Why not?

6 A. So there are many reasons why I don't  
7 think that's true. Let me give just one  
8 example, and then if you wish I can present  
9 other examples.

10 One example is, for example, if the  
11 drug is marketed and used only as appropriate,  
12 and where the pharmaceutical companies and the  
13 distributors exercise the appropriate actions to  
14 make sure that the drug is used only as  
15 appropriate, and drugs are used only as  
16 appropriate, in that circumstance one would not  
17 expect the number of medications to be related  
18 to the amount of inappropriate use of the  
19 medications in any way.

20 Q. So my question wasn't about  
21 inappropriate uses. I'm sticking to appropriate  
22 uses of the medicine.

23 If a medicine has known adverse risks  
24 associated with taking the medicine, would you

1 expect to see more adverse outcomes in a  
 2 population that takes more -- or consumes more  
 3 of those drugs than in other areas?  
 4 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 5 A. Let me answer the question that I  
 6 think you're asking. If each drug -- if each  
 7 individual taking it has, for example, a  
 8 probability of having an adverse outcome, let's  
 9 say that's P, if more people take the drug, so  
 10 say N is the number of people who take the drug  
 11 and P is the probability that they have an  
 12 adverse outcome, then the number of -- the  
 13 actual number of adverse outcomes will increase  
 14 proportionately with the number of people taking  
 15 the medication, as long as the -- which, as long  
 16 as the P is constant, and I believe that's the  
 17 assumption that you're making here.  
 18 Q. Now, one of the studies that you rely  
 19 on in your report is the Evans study from March  
 20 of 2019 related to the reformulation of  
 21 OxyContin, is that right?  
 22 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 23 A. Yes, that is correct.  
 24 BY MR. KNAPP:

1 Q. You know what study I'm referring to?  
 2 A. Yes, I do know what study you're  
 3 referring to.  
 4 Q. The authors state in that piece that  
 5 "When used as directed, opioids are an important  
 6 element of fighting acute and chronic pain."  
 7 Do you agree with that statement?  
 8 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 9 A. I'm not a medical expert, and so I  
 10 don't have an expert opinion as to which  
 11 patients should be prescribed opioids, or what  
 12 the delineation between appropriate and  
 13 inappropriate use of opioids would be.  
 14 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 15 Q. So in connection with your model and  
 16 the opinions that you're offering in this case,  
 17 you don't have any opinion on whether opioids  
 18 can be appropriately prescribed for, say,  
 19 chronic pain?  
 20 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 21 A. The models that I built for this  
 22 particular case do not involve any assumptions  
 23 as to whether the -- in this case the drug  
 24 shipments were for appropriate or for

1 inappropriate uses. It's not something that I  
 2 needed to consider here.  
 3 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 4 Q. And it's not something that you  
 5 considered in connection with your report at  
 6 all?  
 7 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 8 A. It was not necessary for the report  
 9 for me to delineate between appropriate and  
 10 inappropriate uses of the medications.  
 11 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 12 Q. I understand it wasn't necessary.  
 13 My question was, you did not consider  
 14 it, did you?  
 15 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 16 A. Because it was not necessary, I did  
 17 not make any determination as to whether the  
 18 shipments were for appropriate or inappropriate  
 19 purposes.  
 20 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 21 Q. I'm going to hand you what I'm marking  
 22 as Cutler Exhibit 2.  
 23 (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 2  
 24 was marked for identification.)

1 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 2 Q. What is Cutler Exhibit 2?  
 3 A. Is that a question for me?  
 4 Q. Yes.  
 5 A. Okay. Cutler Exhibit 2 is a  
 6 preliminary analysis that I did on prescription  
 7 medication and SSDI and SSI enrollment.  
 8 Q. All right. I want to direct your  
 9 attention to Page 38, although I guess it's  
 10 really the first page of text. And in the  
 11 second full paragraph, do you see that in the  
 12 second sentence it says, "On the one hand,  
 13 greater availability of pain medications may  
 14 increase the ability of people with  
 15 musculoskeletal ailments to remain active and  
 16 working."  
 17 Do you see that?  
 18 A. Yes, I do see that.  
 19 Q. You understand that greater  
 20 availability of pain medications may increase  
 21 the ability of people with musculoskeletal  
 22 ailments to remain active and working, right?  
 23 A. Yes.  
 24 Q. And you understand that there are

1 studies of people with cardiovascular disease,  
 2 vision problems, and mental illness that it's  
 3 suggested that therapeutic advance in the area  
 4 of pain medicine and pain management has led to  
 5 improved physical and mental health, right?  
 6 A. No, that's not correct.  
 7 Q. Do you see the third sentence there?  
 8 A. Yes, I do.  
 9 Q. Do you see it says "Studies of people  
 10 with cardiovascular disease, vision problems and  
 11 mental illness have suggested that therapeutic  
 12 advance in these areas, the areas of greater  
 13 availability of pain medications, has led to  
 14 improved physical and mental health"?  
 15 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 16 A. That sentence is -- that sentence is  
 17 not referring to therapeutic advances in areas  
 18 of pain management. That sentence is referring  
 19 to therapeutic advances in areas of  
 20 cardiovascular disease, vision problems, and  
 21 mental illness.  
 22 I'd be happy to expand on that. For  
 23 example, the Chernew, et al study from 2015, if  
 24 you look in the references, you'll see that that

1 was a study on which I was a co-author, and that  
 2 study was looking at improvement in  
 3 disability-free life expectancy in US  
 4 population. The improvement in disability-free  
 5 life expectancy in the US population is to a  
 6 great extent driven by the fact that fewer  
 7 people are dying of and fewer people are  
 8 impaired by cardiovascular disease than used to  
 9 be the case. And in addition, the second  
 10 element that we focused on there is fewer people  
 11 impaired by vision problems.  
 12 In each of those areas what we did in  
 13 that paper is we went through, we looked at the  
 14 nature of the medical advances that may have  
 15 been associated with improvement in those areas.  
 16 In the first case, in the case of  
 17 cardiovascular disease, what we looked at were  
 18 primarily medications, cholesterol lowering  
 19 agents, blood pressure reducing agents,  
 20 antidiabetic agents, aspirin, a variety of  
 21 different medications that improved the survival  
 22 of people with cardiovascular disease, and that  
 23 reduced the disability associated with  
 24 cardiovascular disease for people who had

1 experienced cardiovascular disease, both of  
 2 which led to increased life expectancy in the US  
 3 population.  
 4 In the second case in the area of  
 5 vision problems we were looking specifically at  
 6 the share of people who reported that they had  
 7 difficulty seeing over time, which is actually a  
 8 very big component of people being disabled in  
 9 the US elderly population as people report that  
 10 they have difficulty with vision. The biggest  
 11 change among people who have vision impairment  
 12 over time is that cataracts used to be a very  
 13 disabling condition among the elderly  
 14 population, and that's increasingly less so, to  
 15 a great extent because cataract surgery has  
 16 become much easier and much more common. So  
 17 what you observe in the data is a very large  
 18 increase in cataract surgery over time  
 19 associated with a very significant reduction in  
 20 the share of people who are experienced vision  
 21 problems which they associated with cataracts.  
 22 Q. Professor --  
 23 A. The point that we make in that paper  
 24 is that both of those types of medical advances

1 may have had enormous impact in terms of the  
 2 population's disability adjusted life  
 3 expectancy. That paper did not consider pain  
 4 medication in any way.  
 5 Q. So, Professor Cutler, you've received  
 6 research funding from pharmaceutical  
 7 manufacturers, right?  
 8 A. That's correct, I have received  
 9 research funding from pharmaceutical  
 10 manufacturers.  
 11 Q. Including Pfizer?  
 12 A. That's correct, I have received  
 13 research funding from Pfizer.  
 14 Q. How much in research funding have you  
 15 received from Pfizer?  
 16 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 17 A. I don't have the specific number off  
 18 the top of my head.  
 19 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 20 Q. Can you estimate?  
 21 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 22 A. My estimate would be that I've  
 23 received probably, I would guess, maybe 25,000  
 24 to \$50,000 in research funding from Pfizer.

1 Q. And when did you receive that funding?

2 A. It was a number of years ago. One of

3 my ongoing research projects, if I'm not

4 mistaken, the direct funding from Pfizer would

5 have been about a decade ago.

6 Q. And what study or studies did Pfizer

7 provide research funding for?

8 A. What Pfizer was interested in, which

9 is a subject that I do work on, is what is the

10 economic and social impact of medical advance,

11 particularly pharmaceutical advance. And so

12 some of the work, not all of the work, but some

13 of the work I've done on cardiovascular disease

14 over time, which has been a subject of a number

15 of areas of research, a number of papers that

16 I've written, some of that research was funded

17 by Pfizer because I wished to explore things

18 having to do with the impact of pharmaceuticals

19 on populations', for example, disability

20 adjusted life expectancy or populations' ability

21 to engage in different activities.

22 Q. Did the source of the funding impact

23 the analyses that you ran in connection with the

24 work that you were doing?

1 A. The source of the funding did not

2 influence the analyses that I ran or the

3 conclusions that I reached.

4 Q. So you were able to conduct analyses

5 independent of the funding sources?

6 A. That is correct. My analysis was

7 independent of the funding sources.

8 Q. And so you recognize that academics or

9 doctors can conduct analyses and reach

10 conclusions independent of the sources of

11 funding that they receive?

12 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

13 You can answer.

14 A. I do believe that academics can

15 conduct studies independent of the funding that

16 they reach -- excuse me, independent of the

17 funding that was provided. The results can be

18 independent of the funding that was provided.

19 BY MR. KNAPP:

20 Q. Do you know if Pfizer and any of its

21 affiliates ever manufactured or marketed

22 prescription opioids?

23 A. I do not recall specifically whether

24 Pfizer or any of its affiliates manufactured or

1 marketed opioids.

2 Q. Did you attribute any harms in your

3 report to Pfizer?

4 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

5 A. In this report I do not attribute

6 harms to any specific company.

7 BY MR. KNAPP:

8 Q. You attribute harms to defendants,

9 right?

10 A. That is correct. In this report the

11 harms are attributed to defendants.

12 Q. All harms are attributed to all

13 defendants, right?

14 A. Not all harms are attributed to all

15 defendants, no.

16 Q. All harms that are the result of the

17 calculation that you do and the regressions that

18 you run are attributed to the defendants, right?

19 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

20 A. That's correct. The harms here are

21 attributed generally to the defendants.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. Is Pfizer a defendant?

24 A. I do not recall for certain the answer

1 to that question.

2 Q. Professor Cutler, do you know the

3 names of all of the defendants that you're

4 attributing harms to?

5 A. I have known them. Whether I could

6 recite them all now, I don't know that I could

7 recite them all now.

8 Q. Why don't you take your best shot at

9 it.

10 MR. SOBOL: Objection to the form.

11 You can answer.

12 A. The reason why I'm hesitating is

13 because I -- what I -- the way that I've done

14 this most in my mind is to think about the

15 different molecules that are involved, and so

16 what I then want to do is to relate the

17 different molecules to the defendants.

18 So for example, the one that's

19 probably been written about the most in the

20 economics literature is OxyContin, for which

21 there was -- the biggest manufacturer was

22 Purdue. There were also -- there was a joint

23 marketing agreement, I know, for a certain

24 period of time, although I'm going to get the

1 company name wrong in terms of who is -- which  
 2 -- who is the company who had the joint  
 3 marketing agreement. There were fentanyl  
 4 patches for which I know INSYS was one of the  
 5 providers. There were others as well, although  
 6 I don't remember the names. I also remember  
 7 having gone through this as part of the  
 8 litigation.

9 One of the reasons why it's difficult  
 10 is because companies acquired other companies at  
 11 different points in time, so the names of the  
 12 companies changed. Allergan was obviously  
 13 involved. Mallinckrodt was involved. There  
 14 were -- I'm trying to remember some of the other  
 15 -- Endo Pharmaceuticals was involved. I'm  
 16 trying to remember back.

17 There was a time where, of course, we  
 18 looked at the tables that are in -- they may --  
 19 they may be in Professor Rosenthal's appendix  
 20 which has the tables of all the defendants and  
 21 how much they shipped in each year, so let me  
 22 not -- I don't want to implicate any company by  
 23 saying it if it's not the case, so let me stop  
 24 there so that I don't make a mistake.

1 Q. Any other companies that you can think  
 2 of that you've attributed harms to in this case?  
 3 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

4 BY MR. KNAPP:

5 Q. In your report. Strike that.  
 6 Any other companies you can think of  
 7 that you've attributed harms to in your report?  
 8 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

9 A. I do not attribute harms in the report  
 10 to any single company.

11 BY MR. KNAPP:

12 Q. Well, by implication, if defendants  
 13 are specific companies, are you attributing harm  
 14 to particular companies, or no?  
 15 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

16 A. There are two types of defendants  
 17 here. Let me answer your question that way.  
 18 There are two types of defendants. There are  
 19 the manufacturers, and there are the  
 20 distributors, at least from an economic  
 21 perspective, that's how I think about them. So  
 22 I was giving you, obviously, some of the  
 23 manufacturers.

24 In terms of the distributors, there

1 are a number of distributors as well. There are  
 2 also -- distributors are both those involved in  
 3 shipments as well as those involved in sales,  
 4 for example, Walgreens and CVS, but there are  
 5 also the shipment companies, for example,  
 6 Cardinal Health and McKesson and other  
 7 companies.

8 But again, I don't want to implicate  
 9 any without being absolutely correct, so I  
 10 will -- I will not say any more company names.

11 BY MR. KNAPP:

12 Q. Let's turn to Paragraph 31 of your  
 13 report. Are you at Paragraph 31?  
 14 A. Yes, I am.

15 Q. So you made no attempt to uniquely  
 16 apportion harms resulting from actions by any  
 17 individual type of defendant, right?  
 18 A. That's correct. I did not attempt to  
 19 apportion harms to any individual type of  
 20 defendant.

21 Q. And you also made no attempt to  
 22 uniquely apportion harm to any individual  
 23 defendant, correct?  
 24 A. That is correct, I did not make any

1 attempt to apportion harm to any individual  
 2 defendant.

3 Q. And your model does not calculate the  
 4 percentage of tortious conduct that proximately  
 5 caused any harm that is attributable to the  
 6 plaintiff, doesn't it?  
 7 A. The model does not attempt to  
 8 apportion any harm to any specific party.

9 Q. Including the plaintiff?  
 10 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

11 A. That's correct, including the  
 12 plaintiff.

13 BY MR. KNAPP:

14 Q. And including each defendant, right?  
 15 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

16 You can answer.

17 A. That is correct. The model does not  
 18 determine the portion of harm for any individual  
 19 defendant.

20 BY MR. KNAPP:

21 Q. And the model does not calculate the  
 22 percentage of harm that was proximately caused  
 23 by any non-defendants either, right?  
 24 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

1 A. That is correct. There is no  
 2 apportionment of harm to any non-defendant.  
 3 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 4 Q. And you made no attempt to calculate  
 5 whether any particular defendant was more than  
 6 50 percent at fault, did you?  
 7 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 8 A. I did not make any attempt to  
 9 determine whether any individual defendant was  
 10 more than 50 percent at fault.  
 11 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 12 Q. You made no attempt to calculate the  
 13 percentage of fault of any individual defendant?  
 14 A. I made no attempt to calculate the  
 15 proportion of fault due to any individual  
 16 defendant.  
 17 Q. Now, the plaintiffs have recently  
 18 represented that they may proceed to trial with  
 19 only a subset of the defendants that are  
 20 currently in this case. If that happens, would  
 21 you need to redo your model?  
 22 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 23 A. The model that I estimate translates  
 24 the shipments of opioids into harms. It then

1 takes as an input the share of opioid shipments  
 2 which are due to misconduct on the part of the  
 3 defendants. If the court or for any other  
 4 reason -- if the court wishes to know the impact  
 5 of any particular single defendant or subset of  
 6 defendants, the model could be used to do that  
 7 because it would take as input those harms which  
 8 are related to that specific defendant or set of  
 9 defendants.  
 10 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 11 Q. And what you're referring to when you  
 12 say the share of opioid shipments which are due  
 13 to misconduct on the part of defendants, are you  
 14 referring to Professor Rosenthal's conclusions?  
 15 A. In the body of the report, the share  
 16 of shipments that result from misconduct on the  
 17 part of the defendants comes from Professor  
 18 Rosenthal's conclusions.  
 19 Q. And so you would have to redo your  
 20 report to reduce the amount of shipments that  
 21 you're calculating the percentages off of, is  
 22 that right?  
 23 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 24 BY MR. KNAPP:

1 Q. Strike that.  
 2 If any defendant is not in the first  
 3 trial, you would have to redo your model to  
 4 remove the percentages of shipments associated  
 5 with that defendant, correct?  
 6 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 7 A. I would like to make a distinction.  
 8 The model is the model that translates shipments  
 9 into harms. That model would not need to be  
 10 reestimated. The inputs to the model, which  
 11 is -- which is the percentage of shipments which  
 12 are due to misconduct, that input would change,  
 13 and so, therefore, the harms would change, but  
 14 the model that's used would not change.  
 15 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 16 Q. Professor Cutler, you made no attempt  
 17 to link any alleged harm to any particular  
 18 prescription, is that right?  
 19 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 20 A. I did not relate the harm to any  
 21 particular prescription.  
 22 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 23 Q. And you didn't relate the harm to any  
 24 particular shipment either, did you?

1 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 2 You can answer.  
 3 A. The harm is related to the aggregate  
 4 of shipments to particular areas, so it's not on  
 5 a shipment-by-shipment basis, but it is related  
 6 to the shipments going to different areas.  
 7 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 8 Q. But you did not attempt to apportion  
 9 harm and link it to a particular shipment, is  
 10 that correct?  
 11 A. Can you just explain what you mean by  
 12 "a particular shipment"?  
 13 Q. X company sent Y MMEs to Z company.  
 14 MR. SOBOL: Object to the form.  
 15 You can answer.  
 16 A. No, it did not relate any particular  
 17 shipment to harms.  
 18 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 19 Q. And you made no attempt to link any  
 20 particular type of opioid to the harms you  
 21 analyzed in your report, right?  
 22 A. That's correct. We took all the  
 23 opioids together here.  
 24 Q. So you treat for purposes of your



1 report all opioid medicines as if they're the  
 2 same, right?

3 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

4 A. They're not the same in terms --  
 5 they're treated as similar given the MMEs, given  
 6 the milligrams of morphine equivalent. That  
 7 differs across medications. So, for example,  
 8 one prescription of one medication, say 30  
 9 pills, and 30 pills prescription of a different  
 10 medication, they have different milligrams of  
 11 morphine equivalents and, therefore, they would  
 12 contribute differently to the shipments which  
 13 are then related to the harms.

14 BY MR. KNAPP:

15 Q. Other than making the conversion for  
 16 milligrams -- morphine milligram equivalence,  
 17 you treated all opioid medicines as if they were  
 18 the same, correct?

19 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

20 A. Other than for the MME conversion,  
 21 they were added together -- there's another  
 22 issue, which is two of the categories of opioid  
 23 medications are used as both treatments for pain  
 24 and as treatments for addiction, and so we had

1 to decide those were buprenorphine and  
 2 Methadone, so in the end the shipments variable  
 3 that I decided to use does not include shipments  
 4 of buprenorphine or of Methadone because using  
 5 the data that we have, we cannot separate out  
 6 which of those shipments are for treatment of  
 7 pain and which of those shipments are for  
 8 treatment of opioid addiction.

9 Q. So I'm focused on shipments that you  
 10 did include in your analysis. Other than making  
 11 the conversion for morphine milligram  
 12 equivalents, you treated all opioid medicines as  
 13 if they were the same, right?

14 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Form.

15 A. Yes. Once drugs had been converted to  
 16 milligrams of morphine equivalent, and once we  
 17 had decided on which drugs to include, then all  
 18 drugs contributed equally, and we looked at the  
 19 milligrams of morphine equivalency as a whole.

20 BY MR. KNAPP:

21 Q. So you assume in your model that all  
 22 opioids have the same likelihood of contributing  
 23 to the harms that you analyzed regardless of the  
 24 particular characteristics of the opioid, is

1 that right?

2 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

3 A. No, that's not the way I would phrase  
 4 it.

5 BY MR. KNAPP:

6 Q. Well, so, for example, you treated,  
 7 after making your MME adjustment, you treated  
 8 oxycodone and hydrocodone as if they were the  
 9 same, right?

10 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

11 A. What we are estimating in these models  
 12 is the average impact, so the impact of the  
 13 average shipments on -- at least in the direct  
 14 model we're estimating the impact of the average  
 15 shipments on harms. That doesn't have to mean  
 16 that each individual drug has the same impact;  
 17 it rather means that what we're getting is on  
 18 net the relationship between them, that is the  
 19 average relationship.

20 BY MR. KNAPP:

21 Q. Did you make any adjustments in your  
 22 model for the active ingredient included in any  
 23 of the opioid shipments that you looked at?

24 A. I did not estimate the model

1 separately for different active ingredients.  
 2 Q. And you understand that different  
 3 types of opioids have different potential risks  
 4 for abuse and addiction, right?

5 A. I'm not a toxicologist, so I don't --  
 6 I do not have an expert opinion as to whether  
 7 different types of opioids have different  
 8 potential for addiction.

9 Q. But you assume for purposes of your  
 10 report, at least implicitly, that all different  
 11 types of opioid medicines that you looked at in  
 12 your report were equally likely to contribute to  
 13 harms, right?

14 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

15 A. No, that's not correct.

16 BY MR. KNAPP:

17 Q. How did you adjust for the -- other  
 18 than the morphine milligram equivalent  
 19 adjustment that you made, how did you account  
 20 for the different characteristics of particular  
 21 types of opioids?

22 A. If you're asking about the direct  
 23 model, again what we're estimating here is the  
 24 average effect, so it is the average impact of

1 opioid shipments in MMEs on harms. That does  
2 not require that each medication have the same  
3 impact. Rather, it's saying what is the typical  
4 relationship between shipments of MMEs and harms  
5 across areas.

6 To the extent that different  
7 medications have different harms and that they  
8 were shipped differently in different areas,  
9 that would then be one of the factors that is in  
10 the residual. That would be a difference across  
11 areas. But the model does not require that the  
12 harms be the same for each particular type of  
13 opioid.

14 Q. So looking back at Paragraph 31, it  
15 says "The analysis presented here does not  
16 attempt to uniquely apportion." What does  
17 "uniquely apportion" mean in that sentence?

18 A. When the sentence says the article --  
19 "The analysis presented here does not attempt to  
20 uniquely apportion harm resulting from actions  
21 by any individual type of defendant," uniquely  
22 in terms of estimating each individual  
23 defendant's contribution to the total harm.

24 Q. So, for example, you don't have any

1 opinion regarding any harms that were  
2 specifically caused by Allergan Finance, right?  
3 A. In this model we -- I do not have any  
4 particular -- I do not have any harms that are  
5 attributed to any particular defendant.

6 Q. And so going back to the point that we  
7 were just talking about, if a particular  
8 defendant manufactured or distributed a type of  
9 opioid that had less risk for abuse than other  
10 types of opioids, your model doesn't make any  
11 adjustments in terms of allocating percentages  
12 of harm to that defendant based upon the types  
13 of opioids that they sold?

14 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

15 A. In this model there is no allocation  
16 to any single defendant, and so, therefore --  
17 let me just say there is no -- there is no  
18 allocation to any single defendant.

19 BY MR. KNAPP:

20 Q. Well, isn't it possible, Professor  
21 Cutler, that you could rule out certain  
22 defendants as having contributed to some of the  
23 harms that you looked at?

24 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

1 A. The model that I have here is not  
2 designed to do that. One would need to develop  
3 a different model to do that for each specific  
4 defendant. I haven't developed that model.

5 BY MR. KNAPP:

6 Q. Well, let's just say that a  
7 manufacturer didn't start manufacturing  
8 prescription opioids until 2010, okay? That's  
9 the hypothetical here. Your model would  
10 attribute harms from 2006 to 2009 to that  
11 defendant, correct?

12 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

13 BY MR. KNAPP:

14 Q. As part of the group of defendants,  
15 they are attributed harm according to your  
16 model, is that right?

17 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

18 A. What the model gives is the harm that  
19 results from all the defendants together. If  
20 the court wished to know about the impact of any  
21 individual defendant, the way to do that would  
22 be through the inputs that Professor Rosenthal  
23 provides where she provides the share of  
24 shipments in each year that are a result of

1 misconduct. In the case of the model here, she  
2 provides the share of the shipments in each year  
3 that are a result of misconduct on the part of  
4 defendants as a whole. If one had data on the  
5 share of shipments that result from a specific  
6 defendant in a particular year, one could feed  
7 that into the model here and calculate -- the  
8 model that I developed and calculate the harms  
9 from that.

10 BY MR. KNAPP:

11 Q. But you haven't done that here, right?

12 A. I have not done anything with respect  
13 to any specific defendant.

14 Q. And so to the extent that a defendant  
15 wasn't marketing, manufacturing, or distributing  
16 from 2006 to 2009, you still attribute harm to  
17 that defendant, correct?

18 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

19 A. That's not correct.

20 BY MR. KNAPP:

21 Q. Why is that not correct?

22 A. It's not correct because it is  
23 attributing the harm to the defendants as a  
24 whole. It is not attributing it to any specific

1 defendant. And there is nothing in this report  
2 that says in order to attribute it to a specific  
3 defendant, follow the following procedure.

4 Q. All right. In Paragraph 31 you also  
5 refer to indivisible harms. What are  
6 indivisible harms?

7 A. Can you just refer me to the very  
8 specific wording?

9 Q. It's in Paragraph 31, it's in the  
10 third line.

11 A. Thank you very much.

12 An indivisible harm is a harm where --  
13 at least as I was using the term, it's a harm  
14 where multiple parties may be responsible for  
15 the same harm.

16 So, for example, in a situation where  
17 a manufacturer inappropriately promotes a  
18 medication and where a distributor  
19 inappropriately does not flag a suspicious  
20 shipment, then that is an indivisible harm, at  
21 least as I'm using the word, because there are  
22 multiple parties, that each were at fault.

23 Q. And how did you determine that the  
24 harms that you analyzed in your report were

1 indivisible?

2 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

3 You may answer.

4 A. I did not make a -- I did not make a  
5 determination in this report as to which  
6 specific harms resulted from, for example,  
7 manufacturers and which specific harms resulted  
8 from distributors, so I did not do a division of  
9 the harms that way.

10 BY MR. KNAPP:

11 Q. My question was, how did you determine  
12 that these particular harms were indivisible?

13 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

14 A. This is a statement not that I  
15 determined that, but rather it was a reason why  
16 I was bolstering the argument in the first  
17 sentence, which is in part why I did not try to  
18 uniquely apportion harm. And I was giving an  
19 example of why one might not want to try to  
20 uniquely apportion harm as a specific example of  
21 which might be harms that are indivisible.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. So do you -- strike that.

24 Do you have an opinion whether these

1 harms are indivisible, or are they divisible?

2 A. I do not have an opinion about that.

3 Q. All right. If we go to the next  
4 clause of that sentence, it says "It is unlikely  
5 that a unique attribution of harm to each  
6 contributing" possible -- "each contributing" --  
7 excuse me -- "party is possible."

8 Do you see that?

9 A. Yes, I do see that.

10 Q. Why is it unlikely?

11 A. I'm going to tell you what I meant,  
12 which was economics language, and that may not  
13 be -- I'm not sure I'm going to get the legal  
14 words correctly, so just to give you that.

15 As an economic matter, if there is a  
16 harm which both parties are responsible for the  
17 full extent of the harm, for example, one party,  
18 the manufacturer, is engaged in misconduct in  
19 promoting the medication inappropriately and  
20 another party, the distributor, engaged in  
21 misconduct by not noting the suspicious  
22 shipments, then in essence both are responsible  
23 for the harm, and as an economic matter one  
24 could not assign a percentage of the blame to

1 each party because the harm would not have  
2 occurred unless -- it had to be the case that  
3 both parties failed their responsibilities in  
4 order for the harm to occur.

5 Q. And so here did you conclude that it's  
6 impossible to uniquely attribute harm to each  
7 contributing party?

8 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

9 A. No, I did not conclude that it was  
10 impossible to do so. I merely noted why I was  
11 not doing so here.

12 BY MR. KNAPP:

13 Q. So -- strike that.

14 Do you agree that there are parties  
15 that are not defendants here that contributed to  
16 the harms that you analyzed in your report?

17 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

18 A. That sentence is too vague for me to  
19 give a yes or no answer to.

20 BY MR. KNAPP:

21 Q. Do you believe that there are  
22 individuals or entities that contributed to the  
23 harms that you analyzed that are not defendants  
24 in this lawsuit?

1 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

2 A. I don't make a determination here as

3 to who gets what portion of the blame, so that's

4 not -- that's not an area that I have an opinion

5 upon.

6 BY MR. KNAPP:

7 Q. Your model cannot rule out that there

8 are individuals or entities that contributed to

9 the harms that you analyzed that are not

10 defendants in this case?

11 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

12 A. I haven't made any -- the model does

13 not rely upon any specific delineation as to who

14 it was that caused the harm.

15 BY MR. KNAPP:

16 Q. Now, Professor Cutler, that wasn't my

17 question.

18 My question was, your model does not

19 rule out that there are individuals or entities

20 that contributed to the harms that you analyzed

21 who are not parties to this lawsuit?

22 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

23 answered twice.

24 A. Again, I haven't made any

1 determination as to who are the parties at fault

2 here.

3 BY MR. KNAPP:

4 Q. All right. Let's turn to Paragraph 3

5 of Appendix J, which is towards the back. All

6 right. I'm looking on the second page of

7 paragraph -- sorry, Paragraph 3 which goes on to

8 the second page, Page 2.

9 Do you see the first full sentence?

10 It says "As an economic matter, manufacturers

11 are appropriately held liable for at least the

12 10 percent of the harm that distributors could

13 not have avoided."

14 That refers back to the prior

15 sentence, right?

16 A. That is correct, yes.

17 Q. What does it mean to be held liable as

18 an economic matter?

19 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

20 A. As an economic matter, held liable

21 would be that the blame would be attributable to

22 them economically.

23 BY MR. KNAPP:

24 Q. And you say that if the share of the

1 harm attributed to manufacturers is greater than

2 the share of harms that could have been avoided

3 by distributors, that the manufacturers are

4 liable for at least the difference, right?

5 A. Yes, that is correct.

6 Q. And do you have an opinion on whether

7 the manufacturers are liable for just that

8 difference, or if they're liable for something

9 more than that as an economic matter?

10 A. As an economic matter, no, as we were

11 talking about, the harm which is caused by

12 failure on the part of both parties, as an

13 economic matter there's no easy way to attribute

14 it between the different defendants.

15 Q. And again, when you say there's no

16 easy way, what you mean is you haven't done it?

17 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

18 A. What I mean is that one would have to

19 make some type of assumptions to do it. I have

20 not made any assumptions that would do that.

21 BY MR. KNAPP:

22 Q. All right. So if you look at Table

23 J.1, do you see Table J.1 says the

24 percentages -- sorry, "percent of shipments

1 attributable to distributors' misconduct."

2 Do you see that?

3 A. Yes, I do see that.

4 Q. Do you know whether the percentage of

5 shipments that you attribute to distributor

6 misconduct in each year is higher, lower, or the

7 same as the percentage of shipments that you

8 attribute to marketing misconduct?

9 MR. SOBOL: Objection to the form, but

10 he can answer.

11 A. I have not -- I have not attributed

12 anything specifically to marketers, marketers'

13 misconduct.

14 BY MR. KNAPP:

15 Q. When I say for -- purposes of this

16 question, when I say marketing misconduct, I

17 mean the part of your analysis that relies on

18 the percentages from Professor Rosenthal's

19 report. Do you understand that?

20 A. Okay. That -- so just to be clear,

21 that's not what I -- the word marketing is what

22 threw me off there since Professor Rosenthal

23 gave me an estimate which is not specific just

24 to marketers.

1 Q. What is your understanding of what the  
2 percentages are that you got from Professor  
3 Rosenthal?

4 A. Professor Rosenthal gave me an  
5 estimate of the share of shipments which are due  
6 to misconduct on the part of the defendants as a  
7 whole.

8 Q. And so you don't understand Professor  
9 Rosenthal's percentages to be attributed to any  
10 particular defendant group, is that your  
11 understanding?

12 A. That is my understanding of Professor  
13 Rosenthal's percentages.

14 Q. And what is your understanding of the  
15 alleged misconduct that Professor Rosenthal was  
16 looking at?

17 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
18 answered.

19 A. Professor Rosenthal was looking at the  
20 misconduct on the part of the manufacturers in  
21 terms of promoting the drugs in an inappropriate  
22 way, and of the distributors in terms of failing  
23 to identify, report, and stop suspicious  
24 shipments.

1 Q. Okay. So do you understand, or do you  
2 know whether the percentages in this Table J.1  
3 that you say are attributable to distributors'  
4 misconduct are higher, lower, or the same as the  
5 percentages of harm that Professor Rosenthal  
6 attributes to defendants' misconduct?

7 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

8 A. Let me say one thing first about Table  
9 J 1. These numbers were provided to me by  
10 counsel, so I did not calculate them. I think  
11 you said when -- "the numbers that you provide."  
12 So they are in the appendix to my report, but  
13 they are numbers that were provided to me by  
14 counsel, and they were not numbers that I --  
15 that I am saying -- I am not giving the opinion  
16 that these numbers are correct percentages  
17 associated with distributors' misconduct.

18 BY MR. KNAPP:

19 Q. But can you answer my question? Do  
20 you need me to read it back?

21 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

22 A. Yes, please read the question back.

23 BY MR. KNAPP:

24 Q. Do you know whether the percentages in

1 this Table J.1 that you attribute to  
2 distributors' misconduct are higher, lower, or  
3 the same as the percentages of harm that  
4 Professor Rosenthal attributes to defendants'  
5 misconduct?

6 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

7 A. I'd want to look specifically at the  
8 comparable table from Professor Rosenthal to see  
9 about each year.

10 BY MR. KNAPP:

11 Q. So you don't know?

12 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
13 answered.

14 A. Not for each year, no.

15 BY MR. KNAPP:

16 Q. Do you know for any year?

17 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
18 answered.

19 A. If you'd like, I would be happy to  
20 look at the specific table.

21 BY MR. KNAPP:

22 Q. Well, what is the relationship between  
23 the percentages in Table J.1 and the percentages  
24 that you received from Professor Rosenthal?

1 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

2 BY MR. KNAPP:

3 Q. Is there any relationship?

4 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

5 A. The percentages in Table J.1 were from  
6 Mr. McCann. I was not involved, obviously, in  
7 Mr. McCann's report. Those numbers were  
8 provided to me by counsel. My purpose in  
9 including them here was to let the court know  
10 that if it wished, one could take -- if the  
11 court wished, I could take estimates of the harm  
12 resulting from a particular group of defendants,  
13 in this case the distributors, and calculate the  
14 harms that would come from that.

15 These numbers, I am not -- I am not  
16 testifying -- it is not my opinion that these  
17 numbers are the correct numbers. They were  
18 given to me by counsel who asked if these were  
19 the correct numbers, what would be the harm that  
20 would -- that your model would estimate from  
21 that.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. So, Professor Cutler, I really need  
24 you to focus on the question that I'm asking and

1 just answer that question.

2 MR. SOBOL: Objection. He has been.

3 BY MR. KNAPP:

4 Q. My question is, what is your

5 understanding of the relationship between the

6 percentages in Table J.1 and the percentages

7 that you received from Professor Rosenthal, if

8 there is any relationship?

9 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

10 answered twice.

11 A. The estimates in Table J.1 are the

12 estimates of Mr. McCann about the percent of

13 shipments that are attributable to distributors'

14 misconduct. The estimates from Professor

15 Rosenthal are her estimates of the percent of

16 shipments attributable to misconduct on the part

17 of the defendants as a whole.

18 BY MR. KNAPP:

19 Q. Do you contend that the distributors

20 should have stopped a greater percentage of

21 shipments than Professor Rosenthal attributes to

22 the defendants as a whole?

23 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

24 A. I'm not -- I'm not giving an expert

1 opinion as to whether Mr. McCann's numbers are

2 correct or incorrect, or how Mr. McCann's

3 numbers compare with Professor Rosenthal's

4 numbers. What I'm doing here is I'm saying -- I

5 am demonstrating to the court that one can use

6 estimates of shipments attributable to any

7 particular category of defendants and use that

8 to estimate the harms that result from that.

9 BY MR. KNAPP:

10 Q. All right. Let's look at Page 62 of

11 your report. Maybe keep your hand on Table J.1

12 because we're going to compare them.

13 So on Page 62, column C, there's a

14 column for percent of shipments attributable to

15 defendants' misconduct, and that's the

16 percentage you got from Professor Rosenthal,

17 right?

18 A. That is correct.

19 Q. Okay. So let's just take -- why don't

20 we take 1997. The number of shipments

21 attributable to defendants' misconduct in 1997

22 from Professor Rosenthal is 18.2 percent, right?

23 A. That is correct.

24 Q. All right. Now let's go back to J 1.

1 The percent of shipments attributable to

2 distributors' misconduct in 1997 is

3 49.9 percent.

4 Do you see that?

5 A. Yes, I do see that.

6 Q. What caused the shipments -- the

7 incremental difference in shipments that the

8 distributors -- you say the distributors --

9 strike that. What is the cause -- strike that.

10 Why is the percent in Table J.1 for

11 1997 higher than the percent from Professor

12 Rosenthal's report?

13 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

14 A. I am not -- I don't have an expert

15 opinion on the analysis that Mr. McCann did, so

16 I don't have a view as to the primary sources of

17 the difference between what Mr. McCann did and

18 what Professor Rosenthal did.

19 My purpose in this appendix is to show

20 the court how such an analysis could be used to

21 estimate harms, not to decide which of these two

22 estimates here is more appropriate.

23 BY MR. KNAPP:

24 Q. And you also don't have an opinion --

1 strike that.

2 Do you have an opinion on why the

3 distributors should have stopped approximately

4 30 percent more shipments in 1997 than that are

5 attributable to defendants' misconduct?

6 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Form.

7 A. I'm not -- I'm not testifying to the

8 accuracy of Mr. McCann's analysis here. I'm

9 showing the court how an estimate of the harms

10 associated with a particular class of defendants

11 could -- how the shipments associated with

12 misconduct on the part of any particular class

13 of defendants could be used to estimate the

14 harms from those defendants.

15 BY MR. KNAPP:

16 Q. Do you know or have any opinion on

17 whether the percentages in Table J.1 are

18 reasonable in any way?

19 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

20 A. I'm not -- I do not have an opinion as

21 to whether the estimates in Table J.1 are

22 correct or incorrect.

23 BY MR. KNAPP:

24 Q. And what about the percent of

1 shipments attributable to defendants' misconduct  
 2 in column C of Table 3.9, those are percentages  
 3 from Professor Rosenthal's report, right?  
 4 A. That's correct. Column C of Table 3.9  
 5 is from Professor Rosenthal's report.  
 6 Q. Do you have an opinion on whether  
 7 those numbers are reasonable or correct?  
 8 A. I -- as an economic matter, I  
 9 understand what Professor Rosenthal did, and it  
 10 makes a good deal of economic sense, yes.  
 11 Q. Do you have an opinion on whether the  
 12 numbers in column C are correct?  
 13 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 14 A. I believe that the methodology in  
 15 column C is correct, and that the data are  
 16 appropriate, and that these are appropriate  
 17 estimates.  
 18 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 19 Q. Now, Professor Cutler, you would agree  
 20 that if the percentages in Table 1, Table J.1 of  
 21 your Appendix J, III.J, if the percentages there  
 22 are higher than the percentages that you got  
 23 from Professor Rosenthal, something other than  
 24 defendants' misconduct had to cause those

1 shipments, right?  
 2 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 3 A. No, I don't agree with that.  
 4 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 5 Q. Well, Professor Rosenthal is  
 6 identifying the percentage of shipments that are  
 7 attributable to defendants' misconduct, right?  
 8 A. That's correct.  
 9 Q. And so what would cause the additional  
 10 percentage of prescriptions that are included in  
 11 Table J.1 that are identified as attributable to  
 12 distributor's misconduct?  
 13 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.  
 14 A. I don't know -- as I've said, I don't  
 15 know exactly how Mr. McCann did his analysis.  
 16 It can be the case that different people can  
 17 choose different types of analysis and reach  
 18 different numbers. The fact that two  
 19 individuals have estimates that are not exactly  
 20 the same does not mean automatically that there  
 21 is an additional party responsible. It might  
 22 mean that the methodologies give different  
 23 results, and that one should then compare the  
 24 methodologies in greater detail to see which of

1 those methodologies is the more plausible  
 2 methodology.  
 3 MR. KNAPP: Why don't we take a break,  
 4 and we can pick up here.  
 5 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is  
 6 10:39 a.m., and we're off the record.  
 7 (Whereupon, a recess was taken.)  
 8 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is  
 9 11:03 a.m., and we're on the record.  
 10 MR. BADALA: Quickly before you start,  
 11 we just want to confirm something. Is Carol  
 12 Rendon or anyone from Baker Hostetler on the  
 13 phone? I just had to, you know, state our  
 14 objection to any involvement of Carol Rendon or  
 15 Baker Hostetler at the deposition.  
 16 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 17 Q. Okay. On paragraph -- let's turn back  
 18 to Paragraph 31 of your report. The fourth --  
 19 sorry, one, two, three, four, five -- fifth  
 20 line, it says "However, as noted, such harms  
 21 cannot be solely attributable to manufacturers  
 22 since some harm could have been prevented had  
 23 all registrants of the CSA, including  
 24 distributors, met their legal obligations."

1 Do you see that?  
 2 A. Yes, I do see that.  
 3 Q. Is what you're referring to there that  
 4 people or entities further down the causal chain  
 5 between marketing by a manufacturer and someone  
 6 overdosing on an opioid could have acted to  
 7 prevent those harms?  
 8 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Form.  
 9 A. In the specifics of this sentence,  
 10 what I'm referring to is the fact that one  
 11 doesn't want to think about the harms as  
 12 resulting just from the marketing.  
 13 And the specific example that I have  
 14 in mind is that there were at least two sources  
 15 of fault here, one is the manufacturers, and  
 16 then second is the distributors who did not meet  
 17 their legal obligation in this case, so that not  
 18 all of the harm, even if it's -- even if it's  
 19 related to the marketing, not all of the harm is  
 20 just from the marketing component.  
 21 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 22 Q. And you focused on distributors based  
 23 upon what you say is obligation under the CSA,  
 24 right?



1 A. Yes, that is correct.

2 Q. Isn't it the case that there's other

3 entities between a manufacturer marketing to a

4 doctor and someone overdosing on an opioid that

5 also could have prevented the harms?

6 A. Prevented is difficult. There are, of

7 course, many entities in the causal chain here.

8 The one that I focus on specifically is the

9 contribution of the defendants in this case.

10 Q. Who are the other entities in the

11 causal chain that you did not focus on in your

12 report?

13 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

14 A. I don't have a delineation because I

15 didn't seek -- I did not identify them

16 specifically. There -- I'll just take one

17 example here, which is a number of physicians

18 have faced consequences of overprescribing --

19 inappropriately prescribing opioid medication,

20 and so that is one example of another party that

21 may be responsible for the misconduct here.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. Your model doesn't attribute any share

24 of the harms to prescribing doctors, does it?

1 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

2 A. The model that I built doesn't by

3 itself attribute the harms to any specific

4 party. It then takes as an input estimates of

5 the harms that result from misconduct of

6 particular parties, in this case Professor

7 Rosenthal's estimates of the misconduct

8 resulting from the defendants in this

9 litigation, and then it estimates the harms that

10 result from that. But by itself the model does

11 not consider any specific party.

12 BY MR. KNAPP:

13 Q. And so based upon the inputs in your

14 model, you can't say whether any particular

15 defendant is economically responsible for any of

16 the harms you looked at, right?

17 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

18 A. The specifics of this model are to

19 look at the relationship between misconduct and

20 harms. I then use as an input the estimate of

21 misconduct that's estimated by Professor

22 Rosenthal to have resulted from the defendants

23 in this case, and therefore, I show the harms

24 that result from the actions of the defendants

1 in this case.

2 BY MR. KNAPP:

3 Q. My question was, based upon the inputs

4 in your model, you can't say whether any

5 particular defendant is responsible for any of

6 the harms that you analyzed in your report,

7 right?

8 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

9 answered several times.

10 A. My report does not delineate the harms

11 that result from any specific defendant.

12 BY MR. KNAPP:

13 Q. So the answer is you can't say whether

14 any particular defendant caused any of the

15 particular harms that you analyzed, correct?

16 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

17 answered several times.

18 A. I'm going to be very precise. The

19 model shows the harms that result from shipments

20 of medications. It then uses as an input the

21 harms -- the shipments that are a result of

22 misconduct on the part of the defendants. It

23 does not give an answer for the harms that

24 result from any single defendant.

1 BY MR. KNAPP:

2 Q. Okay. We talked about doctors as

3 entities who potentially could have prevented

4 these harms. What about insurers who reimburse

5 prescriptions after evaluating medical

6 necessity, could they have prevented any of the

7 harms that you analyzed?

8 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Beyond the

9 scope of the report.

10 A. The report doesn't talk about any

11 specific entity that -- doesn't give specifics

12 on any specific entity that should have done

13 anything other than to say that with the

14 estimates that Professor Rosenthal gives of the

15 misconduct, I can then give the harms that

16 result from that.

17 BY MR. KNAPP:

18 Q. That wasn't my question.

19 So my question was, could insurers who

20 reimburse prescriptions after evaluating medical

21 necessity have prevented any of the harms you

22 analyzed in your report?

23 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, asked

24 and answered.

1 A. I haven't made a quantitative  
2 assessment of whether insurers should have been  
3 able to prevent the harms or not.  
4 BY MR. KNAPP:  
5 Q. You're not able to rule out insurers  
6 as having potentially contributed to the harms  
7 you analyzed in your report, right?  
8 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope of his  
9 report. Answered previously.  
10 A. The report does not rule out any  
11 specific other entity. And in fact, in the  
12 report not all of the harms are attributed to  
13 the defendants here, so I'm not -- I'm also not  
14 attributing 100 percent of the harms to the  
15 defendants here.  
16 BY MR. KNAPP:  
17 Q. What about drug dealers who sell  
18 illicit opioids, could they have prevented any  
19 of the harms that you listed in your report?  
20 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
21 A. I haven't done a specific analysis of  
22 drug dealers to determine whether they should  
23 have -- whether they might have done something,  
24 so I think what you're asking is -- I'm not

1 going to put words in your mouth. That's a  
2 mistake.  
3 In order to answer a question like  
4 that, for sure one would need to do an economic  
5 analysis of the relevant party or parties. I  
6 haven't done an economic analysis of the  
7 relevant parties to say, oh, okay, either  
8 insurers or drug dealers should have been able  
9 to do X or Y.  
10 BY MR. KNAPP:  
11 Q. And so you're not able to rule them  
12 out as contributing to the harms you analyzed in  
13 your report, right?  
14 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
15 answered, scope.  
16 A. The report does not rule them -- does  
17 not rule out any single defendant or rule in any  
18 single defendant as causing -- or non-defendant  
19 as causing a specific harm.  
20 BY MR. KNAPP:  
21 Q. And that would be true of cartels as  
22 well, right?  
23 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
24 What true?

1 A. I'm sorry, what would be true? Can  
2 you just repeat the question?  
3 BY MR. KNAPP:  
4 Q. It would be -- strike that.  
5 You can't rule out cartels that sell  
6 illicit opioids as contributing to any of the  
7 harms that you analyzed in your report, right?  
8 A. I have not made a determination about  
9 any specific individual or group of individuals.  
10 Q. You can't rule out cartels as  
11 contributing to the harms you analyzed in your  
12 report, can you?  
13 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, asked  
14 and answered.  
15 A. I haven't -- I haven't estimated any  
16 harm to any specific entity or individual or  
17 company.  
18 BY MR. KNAPP:  
19 Q. Is there something you don't  
20 understand about my question?  
21 MR. SOBOL: Objection. I think he  
22 answered the question, so given your prior  
23 instruction to him this morning, he did  
24 understand it.

1 There's no question before you.  
2 BY MR. KNAPP:  
3 Q. There is a question pending. Is there  
4 something you don't understand about my  
5 question?  
6 A. I haven't done an economic analysis of  
7 any of those specific organizations, so I don't  
8 have a basis to say that I either rule them in  
9 or out.  
10 Q. And you don't have a basis to rule in  
11 or rule out pill mills as contributing to the  
12 harms you analyzed in your report, right?  
13 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.  
14 A. That's correct.  
15 BY MR. KNAPP:  
16 Q. And you don't have a basis to say  
17 whether internet sellers of illicit opioids  
18 contributed to the harms you analyzed in your  
19 report?  
20 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, form.  
21 A. That's correct, I have not analyzed  
22 them.  
23 BY MR. KNAPP:  
24 Q. And you don't have a basis to say

1 whether individuals who divert opioids  
 2 contributed or did not contribute to the harms  
 3 you analyzed in your report?

4 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, form.

5 A. That's correct. In this report I do  
 6 not make any determination about that.

7 BY MR. KNAPP:

8 Q. You can't rule out the DEA as  
 9 contributing to any of the harms you analyzed in  
 10 your report, can you?

11 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, form.

12 A. I have not -- no, I have not  
 13 modelled -- I have not come up with an empirical  
 14 estimate of the impact of the DEA.

15 BY MR. KNAPP:

16 Q. You're not able to rule out the FDA as  
 17 contributing to any of the harms that you  
 18 analyzed in your report, are you?

19 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, form.

20 A. No, I haven't ruled in or out any  
 21 action by the FDA.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. And you haven't -- strike that.

24 You can't rule out the State of Ohio

1 as contributing to any of the harms you analyzed  
 2 in your report, right?

3 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, form.

4 A. That's correct, I have not done any  
 5 assessment of any of the consequence of any  
 6 action by the State of Ohio.

7 BY MR. KNAPP:

8 Q. You can't rule out law enforcement as  
 9 contributing to the harms you analyzed in your  
 10 report, right?

11 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, form.

12 A. Correct, I cannot -- I have not  
 13 reached any conclusions about the impact of law  
 14 enforcement.

15 BY MR. KNAPP:

16 Q. Now, going back to the DEA and FDA,  
 17 don't you and Professor Gruber attribute some of  
 18 the post 2010 market contraction to actions  
 19 taken by the DEA and FDA?

20 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, form.

21 A. The DEA and the FDA were both  
 22 responding to the opioid epidemic, so their  
 23 actions were not coming out of the blue. And so  
 24 they -- whatever consequences there were, I

1 think it's -- they were trying to act with  
 2 respect to the opioid epidemic, and then that  
 3 played into other things that were going on.

4 BY MR. KNAPP:

5 Q. So my question was, don't you and  
 6 Professor Gruber attribute some of the post 2010  
 7 market contraction to actions taken by the DEA  
 8 and FDA?

9 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Form.

10 A. It's a complex answer so I want to  
 11 differentiate two things. The first is whether  
 12 specific actions such as the reformulation of  
 13 OxyContin to be abuse-deterrent had any impact  
 14 on the shift from legal to illegal opioids. The  
 15 answer to that in the literature is very clearly  
 16 yes. That is, the reformulation of OxyContin,  
 17 for whatever reasons it was done, did have an  
 18 impact on the increased use and misuse of  
 19 illegal opioids. So that's one part of the  
 20 answer.

21 A second part of the answer is that  
 22 that is not coming out of nowhere. So as an  
 23 economic matter, you have to say, were there  
 24 precursors to that that laid the groundwork for

1 subsequent harms, and the precursors to that  
 2 were the fact that many people were addicted to  
 3 legal opioids at the time.

4 And so the actions affected --

5 actions, for example reformulation of OxyContin,  
 6 affected harms in part because of other prior  
 7 actions, and one shouldn't think of the policy  
 8 as just coming out of the blue there.

9 BY MR. KNAPP:

10 Q. So from an economic perspective, when  
 11 you have to look at precursors, how far back do  
 12 you go? Because you've said you didn't look at  
 13 any actions taken by the FDA in approving these  
 14 medications and whether they contributed to the  
 15 harms, so where do you draw the line, Professor  
 16 Cutler?

17 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Form.

18 A. In this specific report I build a  
 19 model to translate shipments into harms --  
 20 shipments into harms. One would then feed that  
 21 into the model by attributing a certain share of  
 22 the shipments to actions of different  
 23 individuals or companies. One would then have  
 24 to make a determination, an economic empirical

1 determination as to what the harm -- where the  
 2 harm -- what entity or individual organization  
 3 caused the harm.

4 And as we were talking about earlier,  
 5 there may be harms that for which there are  
 6 multiple factors that go into it, any one of  
 7 which might have prevented it. So, for example,  
 8 the fact that there were many people addicted to  
 9 opioid medications combined with the fact that  
 10 one of those opioid medications was made  
 11 abuse-deterrent then led people to move into  
 12 illegal opioids. The assignment of blame or of  
 13 attribution is difficult in that circumstance  
 14 for the reason we were talking about earlier,  
 15 which is the fact that multiple factors  
 16 contributed to it, and so, therefore, one has to  
 17 make an economic determination about that.

18 In this specific report I did not make  
 19 a determination about who was responsible for  
 20 that particular harm, other than as I used the  
 21 estimates from Professor Rosenthal.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. Do you have an opinion on whether the  
 24 defendants here are jointly and severally liable

1 for all the harms that you identified?

2 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.

3 A. I do not have a legal opinion on that,  
 4 no. I have only economic opinions.

5 BY MR. KNAPP:

6 Q. And you don't have an economic opinion  
 7 on whether the defendants here are jointly or  
 8 severally liable for the harms you analyzed?

9 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, form.

10 A. I have not done an economic analysis  
 11 to apportion the harm to any specific defendant  
 12 or group of defendants. I use the estimate of  
 13 that that comes from Professor Rosenthal in my  
 14 calculations.

15 BY MR. KNAPP:

16 Q. And so you haven't attempted to  
 17 establish a causal relationship between any  
 18 defendant's conduct and the harms you analyzed,  
 19 correct?

20 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, form,  
 21 asked and answered.

22 A. The model -- the model can be used to  
 23 apportion the harms that are directed to any  
 24 specific defendant or group of defendants, so

1 the model is designed -- excuse me, the model is  
 2 designed to show how shipments translate into  
 3 harms, and then using the estimates of the harms  
 4 that -- using the estimates of the shipments due  
 5 to misconduct that come from Professor  
 6 Rosenthal -- excuse me -- that come from  
 7 Professor Rosenthal, it then turns those into  
 8 estimates of harms.

9 I myself in building the model did not  
 10 say -- did not make the model dependent on the  
 11 harm of any specific company or group of  
 12 companies.

13 Q. So your model didn't establish a  
 14 causal connection between defendants' conduct  
 15 and the harms you analyzed? Your personal  
 16 model.

17 A. I'd like to break that into two parts.  
 18 There's the impact of the defendants' misconduct  
 19 on the shipments of opioids. That model is done  
 20 by Professor Rosenthal. That's not my model.

21 The model that I have then makes a  
 22 causal determination as to the harms that result  
 23 from the shipments of opioids. That is a causal  
 24 statement that I am making in my model.

1 Q. Professor Cutler, I'm going to try to  
 2 ask this one more time.

3 Your model, your personal model, the  
 4 regression model that you built, set aside what  
 5 Professor Rosenthal did, did not connect any  
 6 defendant's conduct to any of the harms you  
 7 looked at, correct?

8 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked -- he  
 9 just answered the question.

10 A. As a component of the model, it is not  
 11 in there. As an output of the model when given  
 12 the outputs of Professor Rosenthal, it then uses  
 13 those estimates to produce a causal estimate.

14 Q. So you rely on Professor Rosenthal to  
 15 establish the causal connection between --  
 16 strike that.

17 You rely on Professor Rosenthal to  
 18 establish the alleged causal connection between  
 19 defendants' misconduct and the harms that you  
 20 analyzed?

21 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
 22 answered.

23 A. No. I rely on Professor Rosenthal to  
 24 assess the relationship between the misconduct

1 on the part of the defendants and the shipments  
 2 of opioid medication, not rely on her to measure  
 3 the harms, but to measure the shipments.  
 4 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 5 Q. Okay. Let's look at Appendix III.B  
 6 quickly.  
 7 MR. SOBOL: Professor Cutler, is there  
 8 any rhyme and reason for the numbering of these  
 9 appendices? Are they intended simply to  
 10 confuse, sir?  
 11 THE WITNESS: They make great sense to  
 12 an economist.  
 13 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 14 Q. So Appendix III.B is your list of  
 15 materials considered, right?  
 16 A. That is correct, Appendix III.B is the  
 17 list of materials considered.  
 18 Q. Is it a complete list of the materials  
 19 that you considered for your opinions in this  
 20 case?  
 21 A. If you note the last line of Appendix  
 22 III.B, it says "And all other documents cited in  
 23 the report, the tables, or the appendices."  
 24 Q. So are all of the materials you

1 considered for your opinions in this case in  
 2 your Appendix III.B cited in the report, in the  
 3 tables, or the appendices?  
 4 A. Yes, that is correct.  
 5 Q. Any other materials beyond that you  
 6 considered in formulating your opinions?  
 7 A. I read widely in areas of health  
 8 economics, in areas of public economics as we  
 9 were talking about, in areas of epidemiology,  
 10 and in areas of healthcare, so I have read many  
 11 studies associated with opioids, with illegal  
 12 behavior, with crime, with mortality outcomes,  
 13 so all of those go into my -- the knowledge base  
 14 that I use to then build the model.  
 15 The Appendix III.B shows the very  
 16 specific inputs that are used to justify the  
 17 specific choices that I made here, but it's not  
 18 a complete set of everything that goes into my  
 19 thinking about how to build models, how to build  
 20 a model in this specific case, how to think  
 21 about causality and all the various other  
 22 issues.  
 23 Q. So, Professor Cutler, I know -- I can  
 24 already tell from having only known you for two

1 hours here you're a very precise guy, so I'm  
 2 sure you understand that you were obligated to  
 3 identify the materials that you considered in  
 4 formulating your opinions, and you're obligated  
 5 to include them on the list. So are there any  
 6 other particular materials or documents that you  
 7 considered in formulating your opinions here?  
 8 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 9 A. In terms of very specific substantive  
 10 choices that were made in the model, this is the  
 11 list. It may be possible that if you ask me why  
 12 I approach something a certain way, I may say,  
 13 oh, well, based on the literature that I know  
 14 and am an expert in that guided me to think  
 15 along these directions, but I didn't -- I did  
 16 not -- I might not have specifically noted that  
 17 because it would not have been relevant for the  
 18 specific choice that was made here.  
 19 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 20 Q. All right. So you list two  
 21 depositions in your list of materials  
 22 considered, right?  
 23 A. That is correct, I do list two  
 24 depositions.

1 Q. How did you figure out which  
 2 depositions to look at?  
 3 A. I was guided in the depositions by  
 4 counsel who indicated them as being of  
 5 particular relevance for this.  
 6 Q. Did you ask for all of the depositions  
 7 in this matter?  
 8 A. No, I did not ask for all of the  
 9 depositions in this matter.  
 10 Q. Did you ask for all depositions that  
 11 touched on the subjects of your report?  
 12 A. I don't remember the specific request,  
 13 but it would have been something similar to  
 14 that.  
 15 Q. Would you have wanted to review all of  
 16 the depositions that touched on the subject  
 17 matter of your report?  
 18 A. Yes, I would have wanted to review all  
 19 the depositions that touched on the specific  
 20 matters of this report.  
 21 Q. And do you think you did review all of  
 22 the depositions that touched on the subject  
 23 matter in your report?  
 24 A. Yes, I believe I did review the

1 depositions that touch on the specific subject  
 2 matter.  
 3 Q. Okay. I think I know the answer, but  
 4 did you read these depositions?  
 5 A. I read parts of these depositions.  
 6 I'm not a lawyer, so there were vast parts that  
 7 I couldn't make a lot of sense of.  
 8 MR. SOBOL: Oh, come on.  
 9 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 10 Q. That won't be the case for this  
 11 transcript, I promise you.  
 12 Okay. All right. So then we've got  
 13 Bates numbered documents listed right below that  
 14 on Page 4.  
 15 Do you see that?  
 16 A. Yes, I do see that.  
 17 Q. And you list, I counted them, you list  
 18 16 documents that were produced in this  
 19 litigation, is that right?  
 20 A. Yes, that is correct.  
 21 Q. Do you know how many documents have  
 22 been produced in the litigation?  
 23 A. No, I don't know how many documents  
 24 have been produced.

1 Q. Do you know if it's in the millions?  
 2 A. No, I don't know how many documents.  
 3 Q. How did you figure out which documents  
 4 to look at?  
 5 A. Generally we looked for documents that  
 6 would provide the data that we needed to  
 7 construct the model. So if there was a  
 8 particular issue that we needed, like, for  
 9 example, the number of autopsies that were done  
 10 and the number with a particular finding as to  
 11 cause of death, then we would look through  
 12 documents that indicated that. So it tended to  
 13 be based on a specific need for data.  
 14 Q. Is it true with documents, like it is  
 15 for depositions, that you would have wanted to  
 16 see any of the documents that were produced that  
 17 touched on the subject matter of your report?  
 18 A. Yes, that is correct, I would have  
 19 wanted to see any documents related to the  
 20 subject matter of the report.  
 21 Q. All right. If you turn to Page 6,  
 22 there's data sources. Did you sign any  
 23 protective orders to get access to any of this  
 24 data?

1 A. The NCHS multiple cause of death data,  
 2 it's not a protective order, but it's signed  
 3 under a data use agreement, so one has to agree  
 4 to the terms of the data use agreement in order  
 5 to access those data.  
 6 Q. Did you sign any other data use  
 7 agreements?  
 8 A. There is -- I believe there is a data  
 9 use agreement for the IQVIA data. I -- there  
 10 were terms under which it was acquired, and I  
 11 don't know the specific wording to apply to  
 12 that.  
 13 Q. Okay. I asked before about protective  
 14 orders and we went to data use agreements, so  
 15 I'm going to ask, did you sign any protective  
 16 orders for any of the data that you accessed in  
 17 connection with your assignment here?  
 18 MR. SOBOL: Objection to form.  
 19 A. I do not believe there were any  
 20 protective orders on any of the data.  
 21 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 22 Q. You didn't conduct any interviews as  
 23 part of your -- the preparation of your report?  
 24 A. I personally did not conduct any

1 interviews. There were members of the team who  
 2 did conduct interviews.  
 3 Q. And where are those interviews listed  
 4 in your report? Well, strike that.  
 5 Let me ask, did you rely on any of  
 6 those interviews in connection with preparing  
 7 your report?  
 8 A. Those interviews were conducted to  
 9 determine the areas of activity that the  
 10 counties undertake for which there might be  
 11 harms, and to get from the counties their sense  
 12 about what those harms were. That was then used  
 13 to determine the specific areas that we wanted  
 14 to model the harms in, and then the specific  
 15 strategy that we might use in order to come up  
 16 with an appropriate estimate of the harms that  
 17 would result in those areas.  
 18 Q. Were those interviews conducted by  
 19 Compass Lexecon?  
 20 A. There were a number of sources. Some  
 21 of the interviews were conducted by Compass  
 22 Lexecon, some were conducted -- I believe  
 23 Professor McGuire conducted some, although I  
 24 don't want to be 100 percent on that, but I

1 believe he did some. And then some were from --

2 were conducted with attorneys who then relayed

3 the results of the discussions.

4 Q. Did you personally participate in any

5 of those interviews?

6 A. No, I did not personally participate

7 in any of the interviews.

8 Q. And -- strike that.

9 Do you know who any of the individuals

10 were that were interviewed?

11 A. No, I don't know any of the specific

12 individuals that were interviewed.

13 Q. Your understanding is that they

14 helped -- well, let me ask -- strike that and

15 let me ask this.

16 Did Professor McGuire identify the

17 areas for which you analyzed harms, or did you

18 independently come up with that list yourself?

19 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

20 Go ahead.

21 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry?

22 MR. SOBOL: Go ahead.

23 A. Professor McGuire was the one who came

24 up with the areas. We then discussed them all

1 as a group.

2 BY MR. KNAPP:

3 Q. When you say you discussed them as a

4 group, who was -- who participated in those

5 discussions?

6 A. Professor Gruber, Professor Rosenthal,

7 Professor McGuire, me, the team at Compass

8 Lexecon, and the attorneys.

9 Q. Was Professor McCann involved in any

10 of those discussions?

11 A. Professor McCann was not involved in

12 those discussions.

13 Q. Why not?

14 MR. SOBOL: Objection to the form.

15 A. I don't -- I suppose mostly in the

16 interest -- mostly in the interest of keeping

17 the team at a workable level.

18 BY MR. KNAPP:

19 Q. Did you have any conversations with

20 Professor McCann prior to issuing your report?

21 MR. SOBOL: That's a yes or a no.

22 A. No, I did not have any conversations

23 with Professor McCann.

24 BY MR. KNAPP:

1 Q. So to the extent that the numbers in

2 Table J.1 of your Appendix III.J come from

3 Professor McCann, you don't know anything about

4 the source or where those numbers came from?

5 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

6 A. That's correct, I do not know the

7 source or where they came from. I was asked by

8 counsel to demonstrate how one could use

9 estimates of distributor misconduct to identify

10 harm, and so that's what I did in that appendix.

11 BY MR. KNAPP:

12 Q. So prior to issuing your report, you

13 didn't personally talk to anyone, any

14 representatives of Summit County, is that

15 correct?

16 A. That's correct, I did not personally

17 talk to any representatives of Summit County.

18 Q. And you didn't talk to any residents

19 of Summit County either, did you?

20 A. With respect to this litigation

21 matter, no, I did not talk to any residents of

22 Summit County.

23 Q. And you didn't talk to any

24 representatives of Cuyahoga County prior to

1 issuing your report, right?

2 A. That's correct, I did not talk to any

3 representatives of Cuyahoga County myself.

4 Q. And you didn't talk to any residents

5 of Cuyahoga County prior to issuing your report,

6 right?

7 A. With respect to this specific matter,

8 I did not talk to any residents of Cuyahoga

9 County.

10 Q. You might have talked to someone in

11 Cleveland on a personal basis?

12 A. I have a number of students and some

13 co-authors who are in the area and I like to

14 talk to them about research and about life and

15 so on, but not about this specific matter.

16 Q. Okay.

17 A. I'm sorry, I'm a very precise person,

18 so --

19 Q. I appreciate that. I like precision.

20 I try to be precise.

21 A. I just wish to answer precisely.

22 Q. No, I appreciate it.

23 MR. SOBOL: Here we are with the

24 bromance.



1 BY MR. KNAPP:

2 Q. Okay. I'll try to be precise in my

3 questions, but we'll see.

4 Did you look at anything else to

5 prepare for your deposition today?

6 A. As a general matter of course, I read

7 very widely about the opioid epidemic, as I have

8 for quite a long period of time, and so that's

9 always going on. But I'm not -- maybe if you

10 give examples I might react to them, but I'm not

11 thinking of anything specific that I would have

12 done, read to prepare.

13 Q. Well, let me ask you this. How much

14 time did you spend preparing for your deposition

15 today?

16 A. I would guess I spent probably ten

17 hours.

18 Q. And was that ten hours in the last

19 week?

20 A. The ten hours would have been in the

21 last maybe three weeks.

22 Q. And explain to me what you did during

23 those ten hours. It was --

24 MR. SOBOL: Just the topics, not the

1 content of the conversations.

2 A. So it was a mix. I reviewed the

3 details of all of the estimation, and then I

4 also practiced answering questions about the

5 materials.

6 BY MR. KNAPP:

7 Q. When you say you "practiced answering

8 questions," did you do some sort of media

9 training?

10 MR. SOBOL: Objection. I instruct him

11 not to answer.

12 BY MR. KNAPP:

13 Q. What do you mean when you say you

14 practiced questions? What do you mean by that?

15 MR. SOBOL: Objection. I instruct him

16 not to answer.

17 BY MR. KNAPP:

18 Q. I'm not asking for the content of the

19 questions that you considered. I'm asking you

20 just what you mean by you practiced questions

21 and answers. What does that mean?

22 MR. SOBOL: Objection. I instruct him

23 not to answer.

24 MR. KNAPP: What's the basis for the

1 objection? Because I'm not asking about the

2 content.

3 MR. SOBOL: It was with counsel.

4 BY MR. KNAPP:

5 Q. Did counsel participate in all of the

6 sessions that you participated in where you

7 practiced answering questions and answers?

8 A. Yes, counsel participated in all of

9 the sessions.

10 Q. And were you instructed to look at the

11 camera when you're answering questions?

12 MR. SOBOL: Objection. I instruct him

13 not to answer.

14 BY MR. KNAPP:

15 Q. Let's look at page -- would you turn

16 to Page 12 of your report -- I'm sorry,

17 Paragraph 12. It's on Page 6. Do you see it

18 says "In preparing this report, I and staff

19 under my direction analyzed data, reviewed

20 economic literature, court filings, documents

21 produced in this litigation, and deposition

22 testimony"?

23 Do you see that?

24 A. Yes, I do see that.

1 Q. Did you personally review all of the

2 materials that were cited in your list of

3 reliance materials?

4 MR. SOBOL: Materials considered.

5 MR. KNAPP: Materials considered,

6 thank you. Lack of precision there.

7 A. I and others reviewed everything here.

8 I believe I looked at everything that's cited,

9 yes.

10 BY MR. KNAPP:

11 Q. There's nothing in particular that you

12 could point to where you would say, well, that

13 was somebody on my staff, but I didn't

14 personally look at it?

15 A. The only thing I'm wondering about is

16 the very specific documents that might have data

17 in them that might be, for example, a single

18 page of data. There may have been some of those

19 that I personally did not review that would have

20 been looked at and transcribed into the

21 appropriate software by a member of, in this

22 case, Compass Lexecon, so I cannot say for sure

23 every single bit of data that I looked at. But

24 other than that, I looked at everything else.

1 Q. So in Paragraph 12 when you refer to  
2 your staff, are you referring to the folks that  
3 we talked about from Compass Lexecon?  
4 A. Yes, I'm referring to the Compass  
5 Lexecon team.  
6 Q. Okay. If we go back to Paragraph 10,  
7 Paragraph 10 describes your assignment in this  
8 report, correct?  
9 A. That's correct, yes.  
10 Q. Was the assignment defined by counsel?  
11 A. Yes, the assignment was defined by  
12 counsel.  
13 Q. And in Paragraph 10.3 there's a  
14 reference to defendants. What does that mean in  
15 the context of your report?  
16 A. The part of Paragraph 3 which says  
17 "What is the percentage of harm attributable to  
18 prescription opioid shipments for which  
19 defendants are responsible," what that is  
20 referring to is taking the estimates from  
21 Professor Rosenthal of the shipments for which  
22 defendants are responsible, which are due to --  
23 excuse me, which are due to misconduct on the  
24 part of the defendants, and then using those to

1 estimate the harms that result from that  
2 misconduct.  
3 Q. Right. And I guess what I'm asking  
4 about is when you refer to defendants in this  
5 report, unless it's followed -- or preceded by  
6 manufacturer, distributor, or pharmacy, are you  
7 referring to all of the defendants in the  
8 litigation?  
9 A. I didn't understand your earlier  
10 question. My apologies.  
11 Yes, I'm referring to all of the  
12 defendants in this litigation.  
13 Q. Okay. And did you conduct any  
14 analyses of which manufacturers manufactured  
15 which types of opioids?  
16 A. For this report I did not take into  
17 account any of that. I did not use that in  
18 making the estimates here.  
19 Q. And did you conduct any analysis of  
20 which distributor shipped which types of opioid  
21 medicines?  
22 A. No. And the purpose of this report, I  
23 did not build that into the model that I  
24 constructed in any way.

1 Q. Okay. Then if we go up to  
2 Paragraph 10.2, you refer to calculating harms  
3 from 2006 to 2018. How did you pick that time  
4 period?  
5 A. That time period was given to us by  
6 counsel.  
7 Q. And when you say "us," who are you  
8 referring to?  
9 A. Us being myself, Professor Gruber,  
10 Professor Rosenthal, Professor McGuire, and of  
11 course the teams that were supporting us as we  
12 did our reports.  
13 Q. Okay. All right. Then if we move to  
14 Paragraph 11, 11.2 -- well, first, Paragraph 11  
15 summarizes your conclusions, right?  
16 A. Yes, that is correct.  
17 Q. And Paragraph 11.2 refers to the  
18 percentage of harms that can be economically  
19 estimated.  
20 Do you see that?  
21 A. Yes, I do see that.  
22 Q. What's -- from an economic  
23 perspective, what's the difference between an  
24 estimate and a calculation?

1 A. I don't make a distinction between an  
2 estimate and a calculation. Typically -- so I'm  
3 not trying to be precise in that. Typically a  
4 calculation is something for which the answer is  
5 exact, and an estimation is something for which  
6 one had to -- I hate to use the word again --  
7 one had to estimate, so there's some  
8 uncertainty, more than just a calculation. But  
9 that's not a hard-and-fast distinction for which  
10 the economic literature is extremely clear.  
11 Q. And so in connection with your report,  
12 when you refer to "estimates" you're referring  
13 to numbers that don't have an exact calculation,  
14 is that right?  
15 A. Generally, yes. If I estimated  
16 something, it typically implies that it's my  
17 best informed estimate, but it's not an exact --  
18 it may not be an exact calculation.  
19 Q. Is there a particular percentage of  
20 confidence that you need for an estimate to  
21 become a calculation?  
22 A. Oftentimes when we refer to estimates  
23 we typically refer to them as the outcome of an  
24 estimation methodology, like, for example, one

1 would use the word estimate as a regression,  
 2 "based on a regression I estimated the  
 3 following." So that's a very common economic  
 4 terminology.  
 5 And so I'm following that here by, in  
 6 essence, saying, yes, as a result of the model  
 7 that I developed which, amongst other things,  
 8 uses regression analysis, that this can be  
 9 estimated. So that's the specific context here.  
 10 Q. Now, I noticed in the reports of  
 11 Professor Gruber and Professor Rosenthal they  
 12 refer to offering their opinions based upon a  
 13 reasonable degree of certainty in the field of  
 14 economics. Did you see that language in their  
 15 reports?  
 16 A. I don't recall it specifically. I  
 17 would have to look through their reports to  
 18 verify it exactly.  
 19 Q. You don't use the language of  
 20 reasonable certainty -- let me get it, make sure  
 21 I've got it. Strike that.  
 22 You don't use the language that your  
 23 opinions are based upon a reasonable degree of  
 24 certainty in the field of economics, is that

1 right?  
 2 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 3 A. That's correct, I don't use that  
 4 specific language.  
 5 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 6 Q. Is there any particular reason why you  
 7 didn't use that language?  
 8 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 9 A. No, there's no specific reason why I  
 10 didn't -- I didn't use that language.  
 11 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 12 Q. Were you asked to offer opinions based  
 13 upon a reasonable degree of certainty?  
 14 A. I understood my task as to offer  
 15 opinions upon a reasonable degree of certainty.  
 16 Q. And do you have a reasonable degree of  
 17 certainty in each of the opinions that you  
 18 offered in your report?  
 19 A. Yes, I do have a reasonable degree of  
 20 certainty about the opinions that I offer in the  
 21 report.  
 22 Q. And does that also include the  
 23 calculation based upon the numbers that are in  
 24 Table J.1 where you weren't able to confirm the

1 accuracy or reasonability of the numbers?  
 2 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.  
 3 A. As noted in Appendix J.1, those  
 4 numbers were provided to me by counsel, so I'm  
 5 not making a determination as to those numbers.  
 6 I'm using them to demonstrate how the  
 7 methodology can be used. The numbers that I  
 8 developed in my report are the ones for which I  
 9 have a reasonable degree of certainty.  
 10 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 11 Q. But in your report you produce numbers  
 12 that are the result of a calculation that  
 13 includes the percentages in Table J.1, right?  
 14 A. That's correct. In the Appendix J, I  
 15 then show the impact of those percentages on the  
 16 harms that would result.  
 17 Q. So my question is, are you offering  
 18 those calculations -- strike that.  
 19 Do you have a reasonable degree of  
 20 economic certainty in the results of those  
 21 calculations that rely on the inputs from Table  
 22 J.1?  
 23 A. I have a reasonable degree of  
 24 certainty that given the inputs as specified in

1 Appendix J.1, the outputs that I give, which are  
 2 the harms that result from that, that those are  
 3 the -- with a reasonable degree of certainty  
 4 those are the harms that result from that level  
 5 of misconduct.  
 6 Q. Did you consider whether there's an  
 7 error rate for any of the estimates that you  
 8 provided in your report?  
 9 A. Can you rephrase the question, please?  
 10 Q. Did you consider whether there was a  
 11 margin for error, or error rate, associated with  
 12 any of the estimates that are included in your  
 13 report?  
 14 A. Yes, there are error rates associated  
 15 with any estimation.  
 16 Q. And do you have -- well, strike that.  
 17 What are the error rates associated  
 18 with the calculations that you include in your  
 19 report? Do they vary by calculation?  
 20 A. Yes. The errors vary by calculation.  
 21 Q. And you didn't include the error rates  
 22 in your report itself, did you?  
 23 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 24 A. What I'm -- the term error rate is not

1 an economic term, so I want to -- if you would  
 2 help me define what you mean by error rate, then  
 3 I can answer the question better.  
 4 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 5 Q. Were you more comfortable with the  
 6 term margin for error?  
 7 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 8 A. That's not a particular term that gets  
 9 applied to an economic estimate.  
 10 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 11 Q. Well, let me ask you this. The  
 12 question I asked you was, did you consider  
 13 whether there was a margin for error or error  
 14 rate associated with any of the estimates that  
 15 are included in your report, and you answered  
 16 yes, there are error rates associated with any  
 17 estimation. What did you have in mind when you  
 18 answered that question?  
 19 A. Any estimation involves standard  
 20 errors, and so I did consider the standard  
 21 errors that are associated with the model that I  
 22 developed.  
 23 Q. And you didn't -- did you outline or  
 24 include any of the standard errors associated

1 with any of your calculations, from the  
 2 calculations in step 1 to step 3, in your  
 3 report?  
 4 A. Yes, I do include the standard errors  
 5 in several parts of the report.  
 6 Q. Is there any standard errors included  
 7 in the calculations associated with step 1 of  
 8 your report that are actually included in your  
 9 report?  
 10 A. Can I just make sure I understand  
 11 exactly what you mean by step 1 of my report?  
 12 Q. So step 1 is your estimate of --  
 13 A. I just want to make sure that I'm  
 14 answering exactly the question you wish.  
 15 Q. So I consider step 1, and I guess in  
 16 Paragraph 24 you refer to it as your first step.  
 17 A. Got it.  
 18 Q. But it's your calculation or your  
 19 estimation of the share of harms attributable to  
 20 opioids. Are we on the same page there?  
 21 A. Yes, I am -- I am here.  
 22 Q. Did you include any standard errors  
 23 associated with these estimations in your  
 24 report?

1 A. This -- so what this is largely  
 2 referring to is, for example, what share of each  
 3 department's activity was a result of opioid  
 4 use. There we present -- I present the means  
 5 but not the standard errors of those estimates.  
 6 Q. And do you know, sitting here today,  
 7 what the standard errors are for those  
 8 estimates?  
 9 A. No, I don't know them offhand, no.  
 10 Q. Did you calculate them?  
 11 A. No. Some of them can be easily  
 12 calculated. Things that are probabilities will  
 13 have straightforward standard errors. But no, I  
 14 did not calculate them.  
 15 Q. Did anybody working under your  
 16 direction calculate the standard errors  
 17 associated with your estimations of the share of  
 18 harms attributable to opioids?  
 19 A. No, I don't believe we did, no.  
 20 Q. Okay. Let's turn, then, back to  
 21 Paragraph 11.1. So in 11.1 you refer to the  
 22 increase in prescription opioid shipments. Is  
 23 what you're referring to there shipments from  
 24 distributors to pharmacies of prescription

1 opioid medicines?  
 2 A. I'm not sure if you're trying to make  
 3 a distinction between that and something else.  
 4 Q. Well, you're not referring to  
 5 shipments from a manufacturer to a distributor,  
 6 are you?  
 7 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 8 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 9 Q. Or do you know?  
 10 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 11 A. What I'm looking at is the  
 12 relationship between the opioid shipments to a  
 13 particular area and the harms. I'm not making  
 14 any statement about the causal chain that got  
 15 the drugs to the area. So I'm picking up when  
 16 the drugs are at the area.  
 17 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 18 Q. Right.  
 19 But you looked at particular data on  
 20 shipments, right?  
 21 A. We looked at the shipments, the sum of  
 22 all the shipments that got to the area.  
 23 Q. And so my question is, are those  
 24 shipments from manufacturers to distributors,

1 distributors to pharmacies, pharmacies to  
 2 patients? What shipments are you looking at?  
 3 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
 4 answered.  
 5 A. We're looking at -- so we're looking  
 6 at all the shipments that go to the dispensers  
 7 in the area. So the ARCOS data which have the  
 8 data on shipments indicate all the categories  
 9 through which drugs are shipped for retail  
 10 consumption to different areas, in this case  
 11 three-digit ZIP codes, and so that's -- those  
 12 are the data that I'm referring to in this  
 13 paragraph.  
 14 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 15 Q. And so the ARCOS data includes  
 16 shipments of medicines that are made by  
 17 companies that are not defendants in this  
 18 litigation, right?  
 19 A. I believe that's correct, yes.  
 20 Q. And so your model finds that  
 21 non-defendants' shipments are correlated with  
 22 increases in mortality, is that right?  
 23 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 24 A. I don't look at the shipments of any

1 particular set of companies, either defendants  
 2 or not defendants. What I do in the model is I  
 3 relate the shipments to the harms, and then I  
 4 take as an input to evaluate what share of  
 5 shipments are a result of misconduct on the part  
 6 of the defendants. That number then is an  
 7 input, and gives a harm associated with the  
 8 misconduct on the part of the defendants.  
 9 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 10 Q. So do you know one way or another  
 11 whether the shipments that you find are  
 12 correlated with increases in mortality include  
 13 shipments of products that were manufactured or  
 14 distributed by non-defendants?  
 15 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 16 A. All shipments in the ARCOS data with  
 17 the exception of buprenorphine and Methadone are  
 18 included in the analysis here. So that would  
 19 include any company that -- from which there  
 20 were shipments of opioids other than those two.  
 21 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 22 Q. And I want to make sure we're being  
 23 precise when we refer to Methadone and  
 24 buprenorphine. When you say that they were

1 excluded, they were excluded from the shipments,  
 2 but they were not excluded from the mortality  
 3 data, correct?  
 4 A. That is correct. We excluded them  
 5 from the shipments. We have all deaths in the  
 6 mortality data.  
 7 Q. Why did you decide that it was  
 8 reasonable to include deaths from Methadone and  
 9 buprenorphine if you did not include shipments  
 10 of those medicines in your regression?  
 11 MR. SOBOL: Objection to form.  
 12 But go ahead.  
 13 A. Partly it's very difficult to separate  
 14 out the mortality data by specific drugs, so we  
 15 do an estimate for, for example, opioids, but  
 16 not by the specific opioid. It's not actually  
 17 reported that way. So we wouldn't be able to do  
 18 it even if there was a desire to. But, also,  
 19 the exclusion -- so that's part one.  
 20 Part two is the exclusion of those  
 21 drugs, is because most of those -- not most, a  
 22 lot of those medications are used for treating  
 23 addiction rather than for treating pain, and so  
 24 it wouldn't be appropriate to include on the

1 right-hand side. It would be biased to include  
 2 on the right-hand side something which is used  
 3 to treat addiction rather than treating pain.  
 4 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 5 Q. Now, when you said it's very difficult  
 6 to separate out the mortality data by specific  
 7 drug, are you referring to drugs generally, or  
 8 opioids specifically there?  
 9 A. There are many issues with the  
 10 mortality data. Sometimes the data list drug  
 11 overdose, but they don't indicate any particular  
 12 type of drug. And then sometimes they will  
 13 indicate, for example, opioids, but not give a  
 14 specific type of opioid, whether it's a  
 15 synthetic opioid or heroin or semisynthetic  
 16 opioid. And I don't believe they ever give the  
 17 specific drug that's used. I would want to look  
 18 in the data appendix to be absolutely certain of  
 19 that, but I don't think they have the specific  
 20 drug that's used.  
 21 Q. That would be the case not just for  
 22 opioids, but all other classes of drugs as well?  
 23 A. There's some delineation that the  
 24 death certificates have in terms of the nature

1 of the drugs that they include. Generally as  
2 you want more and more detail, the data are less  
3 complete.

4 Q. What are some of the other issues --  
5 strike that.

6 You mention that there are many issues  
7 with mortality data. What are the other issues  
8 that you had in mind?

9 A. You asked a specific question about  
10 the use of mortality data as related -- even  
11 that might include deaths due to abuse of other  
12 drugs that are not included in the ARCOS, so  
13 those are the specific reasons why those -- why  
14 one would want to exclude -- why one cannot  
15 exclude death due solely to those drugs that are  
16 excluded from the shipments variable.

17 Q. When you said there are many issues  
18 with the mortality data, what else did you have  
19 in mind? Well, strike that.

20 Did you identify any other issues with  
21 the mortality data in terms of trying to  
22 identify the cause of death associated with any  
23 particular incident?

24 A. As we discuss in the data appendix,

1 the primary issue is the one that we were  
2 talking about, which is the fact that not all  
3 causes are identified on each death certificate,  
4 and so we followed the methodology of Professor  
5 Christopher Ruhm in order to adjust for that.

6 In addition, there's an issue about  
7 the fact that their cause of death codes are  
8 coded in ICD-9 prior to 1999 and ICD-10 after  
9 1999, and those codings do not always give the  
10 same share of deaths, the same number of deaths  
11 due to each cause. So we used comparability  
12 ratios for cause of death between ICD-10 and  
13 ICD-9 to adjust to a consistent standard over  
14 time.

15 Q. Bear with me just one second here.

16 MR. SOBOL: Take all the time you'd  
17 like.

18 BY MR. KNAPP:

19 Q. All right. So just kind of sticking  
20 with the topic of the mortality data, what your  
21 regression model does is it models the  
22 relationship between opioid-related mortality  
23 and prescription opioid shipments, right?

24 A. To be precise, that's one of the

1 models that we use, so that's the direct model  
2 that we use. There's another set of models, the  
3 indirect model, which is a different way of  
4 approaching the problem of the harm that results  
5 from opioid shipments. That does not model  
6 specifically the relationship between deaths and  
7 shipments of medications.

8 Q. For both models you're looking at both  
9 deaths from licit as well as illicit opioids,  
10 right?

11 A. Sometimes we break them out, and  
12 sometimes they're included together, that's  
13 correct.

14 Q. And actually let's turn to  
15 Paragraph 94 of your report. So Paragraph 94 is  
16 talking about your indirect model for illicit  
17 mortality post 2010, right?

18 A. Yes, that is correct.

19 Q. And in Paragraph 94, five lines down  
20 there's a sentence that says "The death rate due  
21 to use of illicit opioids is defined to include  
22 any death involving heroin and/or fentanyl."

23 Do you see that?

24 A. Yes, I do see that.

1 Q. Did you use that definition for deaths  
2 related to illicit opioids for both your direct  
3 and your indirect models?

4 A. The direct model uses any opioid death  
5 as the dependent variable. It does not make a  
6 distinction between deaths due to use of licit  
7 opioids and deaths due to use of illicit  
8 opioids.

9 Q. But to identify in your direct model,  
10 the deaths due to the use of -- strike that.

11 In your direct model, did you include  
12 deaths that involve heroin and fentanyl?

13 A. Yes, the direct model has as the  
14 dependent variable any death due to opioids.

15 Q. So I guess what I'm getting at is,  
16 what does this mean? You used the term  
17 "involving heroin and/or fentanyl." What does  
18 that mean, "involving"?

19 A. So when we say any death involving  
20 heroin and/or fentanyl, some people have  
21 multiple drugs listed as a cause of death, so a  
22 particular death might have use of both -- might  
23 have a report of use of a licit opioid as well  
24 as an illicit opioid. This sentence is

1 referring -- excuse me, this sentence is  
 2 referring to how we divide deaths into those  
 3 involving licit opioids and those involving  
 4 illicit opioids. And what it's saying is that  
 5 any death where there was any involvement of  
 6 heroin and/or fentanyl, so any death involving  
 7 use of an illicit opioid, was included in our  
 8 definition of deaths due to illicit opioids,  
 9 independent of whether there was also any  
 10 mention of a licit opioid.

11 Q. Do you use the word "involving" here  
 12 to mean caused?

13 A. Cause implies something very specific.  
 14 So the -- in the case of -- for example, a death  
 15 with multiple drugs listed, the coroner or the  
 16 medical examiner will generally write down  
 17 "these were the drugs that were in the person's  
 18 system," but they don't make a distinction as to  
 19 which of the drugs, for example, was it a licit  
 20 drug or an illicit drug was the cause. There  
 21 will be an overall cause, which is drug  
 22 poisoning, but there will not be -- there may be  
 23 multiple causes listed. So this is saying what  
 24 do we do when there are multiple causes listed.

1 Q. And so for purposes of your regression  
 2 models, if a medical examiner report lists  
 3 opioid and opioid along with several other  
 4 drugs, you included it as an opioid-related  
 5 death, right?

6 A. That's correct. If there was a death  
 7 that involved opioids and other drugs, it was  
 8 included as an opioid-related death.

9 Q. And there's no way to tell from the  
 10 medical examiner data whether the opioid was  
 11 actually the cause of death, right? It could  
 12 have been one of the other drugs?

13 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

14 A. That's correct, there's no way to  
 15 tell. The medical examiner in those cases does  
 16 not make a determination as to which specific  
 17 drug was the cause, even to the extent one could  
 18 do that.

19 BY MR. KNAPP:

20 Q. But in your model and in your report,  
 21 you assume that the opioid was the cause of the  
 22 death, right?

23 A. No. We're actually not making the  
 24 assumption that the opioid is the cause of the

1 death. We're including it in opioid-related  
 2 deaths, but we don't have to make an assumption  
 3 that the opioid was the cause here.

4 Q. So even if somebody overdosed on  
 5 cocaine, you would say -- well, strike that.

6 If a person overdosed on cocaine but  
 7 there was some heroin in their system, but the  
 8 heroin wasn't the cause of death, you would  
 9 include that in your opioid-related deaths,  
 10 right?

11 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

12 A. That's correct. It would be counted  
 13 in the opioid-related deaths.

14 BY MR. KNAPP:

15 Q. Even though the opioid did not cause  
 16 the death?

17 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

18 A. I'm not -- there's a hypothetical  
 19 there that I'm not -- that I don't know how to  
 20 answer. So you're sort of positing that the one  
 21 caused the death over the other. What I'm doing  
 22 is just using the data to say that there was a  
 23 presence of illicit opioids in that person when  
 24 he or she died.

1 BY MR. KNAPP:

2 Q. So you're not making -- with respect  
 3 to any of the mortality data, you're not making  
 4 any causal assumptions or conclusions about what  
 5 caused those deaths?

6 A. I'm only using what the medical  
 7 examiner gives as the cause.

8 To the extent that the medical  
 9 examiner gives multiple deaths -- multiple  
 10 drugs, one an opioid and one a non-opioid, I'm  
 11 not making an assumption, I'm including them in  
 12 the estimate here, but I'm not -- but it doesn't  
 13 have to be the case that all of those would have  
 14 resulted from the opioid death.

15 Q. What --

16 A. From the opioid. Excuse me.

17 Q. What percentage of deaths in the  
 18 mortality data you looked at had multiple drugs  
 19 listed in the cause of death?

20 A. I don't know the answer to that  
 21 offhand.

22 Q. Do you have an estimate?

23 A. No, I don't have an estimate. It will  
 24 certainly vary over time. It would have been



1 smaller earlier in the time period than later,  
 2 but I don't have an estimate.

3 Q. Do you know if at any time period it  
 4 was more than 20 percent?

5 A. No, I don't. I don't have an  
 6 estimate.

7 Q. Now, you would agree that the  
 8 pharmaceutical manufacturers that are defendants  
 9 in this lawsuit, they manufacture different  
 10 types of opioids, right? We talked about that  
 11 before, right?

12 A. That is correct, there are different  
 13 active ingredients in the opioids.

14 Q. There's also differences in strengths  
 15 that are sold?

16 A. That is correct, there are differences  
 17 in strengths.

18 Q. Differences in dosing intervals?

19 A. That's correct, there are also  
 20 differences in dosing intervals.

21 Q. And differences in indication?

22 A. That's correct, there are differences  
 23 in indication.

24 Q. And differences in potential for

1 abuse?

2 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

3 A. I don't -- I don't want to testify as  
 4 to potential for abuse because that's a medical  
 5 statement, and I'm not qualified to give a  
 6 medical opinion.

7 BY MR. KNAPP:

8 Q. Well, let's try to speak in numbers  
 9 then.

10 Do different opioids have different  
 11 actual rates of abuse?

12 A. I don't know of the latest data on  
 13 that, so I don't want to say yes or no.

14 Q. Do you know of any data on the actual  
 15 rates of abuse of different opioids?

16 A. No, I don't offhand know of any data.

17 Q. How do you account for the differences  
 18 in the rates of abuse of different opioids in  
 19 your model, if at all?

20 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

21 A. What the model does is it relates the  
 22 shipments of opioids to the harms that result.  
 23 Implicitly what the model is giving is an  
 24 average, that is, on average when there's a

1 certain amount of shipments, what is the impact  
 2 on harms. That average will average over some  
 3 drugs which may be more abused than other drugs,  
 4 and some drugs which may be less abused than  
 5 other drugs. So that's one -- so the model is  
 6 sort of giving an average of those. I did not  
 7 build the model to look at each specific type of  
 8 molecule or specific type of drug.

9 BY MR. KNAPP:

10 Q. You would agree that some types of  
 11 opioids contributed to the harms that you  
 12 analyzed more than others, right?

13 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
 14 answered.

15 A. Certain drugs were shipped for more  
 16 than others, so certainly one difference between  
 17 different types of drugs is that the harms that  
 18 I document are related to the amount shipped,  
 19 and that would be one obvious difference across  
 20 different drugs would be how much they were  
 21 shipped.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. Well, I understand that you've got,  
 24 you know, sort of a weighting for the volume of

1 shipments of each different type of opioid.  
 2 Setting aside that, do you acknowledge -- strike  
 3 that.

4 So setting aside the weighting that's  
 5 done by nature of including the volume of each  
 6 different type of prescription, do you agree  
 7 that certain types or classes of opioids  
 8 contributed to the harms you analyzed in your  
 9 model more than others given that you used an  
 10 average?

11 MR. SOBOL: Objection to the form.

12 You can answer.

13 A. I can't say for sure whether, from my  
 14 model, whether some contributed more than  
 15 others, so I have no way to tell that from the  
 16 model. And I'm not a medical expert to say  
 17 whether any one particular drug would be more  
 18 associated with, for example, addiction or  
 19 anything else harmful than another type of drug.

20 BY MR. KNAPP:

21 Q. All right. Let's look at Table 3.9 on  
 22 Page 62. And I want to look in column F, and if  
 23 we look at the number for 2014. I just want to  
 24 make sure I understand what this model is, what

1 this table is showing.

2 Is it your opinion that half of all

3 opioid prescriptions -- strike that.

4 Is it your opinion that half of all

5 opioid shipments in 2016 were medically

6 unnecessary?

7 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

8 A. I'm not making a statement about

9 medical necessity or not. This is a -- this is

10 a statement about the shipments attributable to

11 misconduct on the part of the defendants.

12 BY MR. KNAPP:

13 Q. So you don't have an assessment one

14 way or another of whether any of these shipments

15 that fall within the 50 percent were actually

16 medically necessary for someone in Summit County

17 or Cuyahoga County?

18 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

19 answered.

20 A. I don't make an assessment in this

21 report about medical necessity.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. Well, you're attempting to analyze the

24 net harms associated with these shipments,

1 correct?

2 A. That's correct, I am estimating the

3 net harms from the shipments.

4 Q. And if these medicines and these

5 prescriptions, 50 percent of prescriptions were

6 medically necessary for someone in Cuyahoga

7 County, you would have to offset the benefits

8 from those prescriptions against the harms,

9 wouldn't you?

10 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

11 A. A different type of analysis is to do

12 a cost effectiveness analysis associated with

13 any technological innovation that has both

14 benefits and costs. So I interpret your

15 question as being if you were going to do a

16 cost-benefit analysis of this particular class

17 of medications, would you want to look at the

18 benefits in addition to the costs? The answer

19 to that is absolutely yes, if one wanted to do a

20 cost effectiveness analysis.

21 In this case I'm not doing a cost

22 effectiveness analysis. Instead I'm looking at

23 the harms, and that's a very different type of

24 analysis than a cost-benefit analysis.

1 BY MR. KNAPP:

2 Q. So, Professor Cutler, you testified

3 earlier that you're looking at the net harms

4 associated with these shipments, right?

5 A. That's correct, yes.

6 Q. Doesn't net harms mean harms net of

7 the benefits associated with these shipments?

8 A. No, that's not what I mean by net

9 harms. By net harms I mean the net to the

10 government, that is the net to each of the

11 agencies. So I was not using net in the

12 framework of a cost-benefit analysis.

13 Q. So would you agree that to the extent

14 that any of these 50 percent of prescriptions in

15 2014 provided benefits to residents of Cuyahoga

16 and Summit County that your model overstates the

17 net harm associated with these shipments?

18 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, form.

19 A. No, that's not correct actually,

20 because what the model does is it relates the

21 total shipments to the harms, so it's saying --

22 it could have been the case for some particular

23 medications, one could build a model and they

24 would show that increased shipment of a

1 medication for something, a completely different

2 condition, is associated with fewer arrests and

3 fewer cases of child custody and less crime and

4 fewer deaths and medical examiner affects and so

5 on. So any -- so what this is giving is through

6 all the channels, both positive and negative,

7 what is the impact of shipments of opioid on --

8 shipments of opioids on those harms.

9 And so if there -- if it were a

10 favorable impact, the model would have said

11 increased shipments are associated with

12 benefits. The fact that it doesn't is a sign

13 that all things taken into account, it's not

14 associated with benefits, it's associated with

15 harms.

16 BY MR. KNAPP:

17 Q. What benefits -- strike that.

18 Your regression model looks at

19 mortality, right?

20 A. That particular regression model. I

21 also -- of course, at the end there are

22 regressions for crime. But the ones we've been

23 talking about are the models for mortality.

24 Q. Where in your regression model do you

1 account for the benefits that the county might  
 2 receive from medically necessary prescriptions  
 3 of opioid medicines?  
 4 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, form.  
 5 A. I think you're asking me a  
 6 hypothetical, so let me give you a hypothetical  
 7 answer.  
 8 If it had been the case that treating  
 9 people's pain improved their quality of life to  
 10 a degree sufficient that their mortality fell,  
 11 and that, therefore, they lived longer and so on  
 12 and so forth, that would -- and there was no  
 13 crime and no child welfare issues and so on,  
 14 that would show up in the models, in the  
 15 mortality models it would show up as a reduction  
 16 in deaths associated with increased shipments.  
 17 Nothing in this requires that the increased  
 18 shipments be associated with increased -- with  
 19 increased deaths. There's absolutely nothing  
 20 here that says that that has to happen.  
 21 Similarly, in the crime models that we  
 22 use as confirmation, if increased shipment of  
 23 opioids reduces crime by, for example, allowing  
 24 people to be at work longer, be more productive

1 at work, earn more, less need to resort to crime  
 2 and so on, those models would also have shown  
 3 that an increase in shipment leads to lower  
 4 crime. There's absolutely nothing in the  
 5 analysis that prejudices that these will find  
 6 harmful effects of opioid shipments as opposed  
 7 to favorable effects of opioid shipments.  
 8 Q. Now, with respect to the regression,  
 9 the direct and indirect regression you did on  
 10 mortality, your model would only account for the  
 11 benefits of opioids to the extent it had an  
 12 impact on mortality, right?  
 13 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 14 A. In those -- in those specific models,  
 15 the dependent variable is mortality, so that any  
 16 impact that was favorable would be captured only  
 17 to the extent that it influenced mortality.  
 18 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 19 Q. So if there were benefits to these  
 20 counties that didn't impact mortality, your  
 21 direct and indirect mortality regressions would  
 22 not pick up those benefits, right?  
 23 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.  
 24 A. That's one of the reasons why we were

1 particularly interested in doing the crime  
 2 models that are in the appendix -- or excuse me,  
 3 not in the appendix, that are in the last  
 4 section of the report, because we wanted to see  
 5 if we could confirm the methodology that we had  
 6 directly using crime data, so we didn't have to  
 7 go through the mortality component. And the  
 8 results of those models were that the impact on  
 9 crime, using crime as the dependent variable,  
 10 crime is the variable that we're explaining,  
 11 actually suggested a bigger impact on crime than  
 12 the results using the mortality data, so that  
 13 lends confirmation to what we were finding  
 14 there.  
 15 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 16 Q. So I asked a pretty direct question.  
 17 I'm going to ask it again.  
 18 If there were benefits to these  
 19 counties that did not impact mortality, your  
 20 direct and indirect mortality regressions would  
 21 not account for those benefits, is that right?  
 22 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
 23 answered, scope.  
 24 A. The mortality regressions would not

1 pick up anything that's not mortality. The  
 2 crime regressions would. And, yes, so I'll  
 3 leave it there.  
 4 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 5 Q. And you didn't run any regressions for  
 6 any other categories of harms that you looked at  
 7 other than mortality and crime, right?  
 8 A. That's correct. We didn't run any  
 9 other regressions.  
 10 Q. So you didn't run a regression on  
 11 juvenile removals?  
 12 A. The data on juvenile removals are  
 13 not -- they're --  
 14 Q. Sir, just -- my question was, did you  
 15 or didn't you. I don't need to know what the  
 16 explanation is. The question is, did you run  
 17 it?  
 18 A. My apologies, I'm being a professor.  
 19 Q. But it's just -- honestly it's just a  
 20 yes or no question.  
 21 MR. SOBOL: No, no, no, you can't tell  
 22 him how he's going to answer. He's going to  
 23 answer -- testify truthfully as best he can.  
 24 BY MR. KNAPP:

1 Q. So my question is did you run it, not  
2 why didn't you run it. I may ask you why you  
3 didn't. But my question is, did you run it?  
4 MR. SOBOL: Now we're getting a little  
5 testy. You can answer the question however you  
6 think best to answer it truthfully.  
7 A. In my report I don't rely on anything  
8 about that at all.  
9 BY MR. KNAPP:  
10 Q. Okay. You also didn't run a  
11 regression on the relationship between shipments  
12 and children and family services, did you?  
13 A. In the report I don't rely on anything  
14 about that.  
15 Q. You didn't run a regression on the  
16 relationship between shipments and addiction and  
17 mental health activity in Summit or Cuyahoga  
18 County?  
19 A. In the report I don't rely on any of  
20 that.  
21 Q. Well, did you -- when you say you  
22 didn't rely on it in your report, did you run  
23 regression analyses on any of these other  
24 categories of harm that you didn't include in

1 your report?  
2 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
3 A. I'm not relying on anything other than  
4 what's here.  
5 BY MR. KNAPP:  
6 Q. That wasn't my question.  
7 My question is, did you run the  
8 analyses?  
9 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
10 answered.  
11 When the witness said "here," he  
12 pointed to his report.  
13 A. In the report I'm not relying on  
14 anything other than the analysis here.  
15 BY MR. KNAPP:  
16 Q. Professor Cutler, my question was, did  
17 you look at and did you run regression analyses  
18 on any of these other categories of harm that  
19 you didn't include in your report?  
20 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
21 answered three times now.  
22 A. The report doesn't -- I'm not relying  
23 on anything except what's here.  
24 BY MR. KNAPP:

1 Q. Do you not understand my question? My  
2 question is not about what's in your report. I  
3 can read your report, I know what's in there.  
4 My question is, did you run any other  
5 regression analyses and look at them related to  
6 any of these other categories of harm?  
7 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
8 answered.  
9 You've answered it enough times now.  
10 BY MR. KNAPP:  
11 Q. I'm waiting for an answer to my  
12 question.  
13 MR. SOBOL: I've instructed him not to  
14 answer. You've already asked four times.  
15 MR. KNAPP: What is the basis for  
16 instructing him not to answer? He said it's not  
17 in his report. He didn't say whether he looked  
18 at it.  
19 Counsel?  
20 MR. SOBOL: Yes.  
21 MR. KNAPP: What's the basis for the  
22 objection?  
23 MR. SOBOL: I just told you a minute  
24 ago, it was less than a minute ago.

1 MR. KNAPP: Your position is that  
2 because he says it's not in his report he  
3 doesn't have to answer if he -- this is analysis  
4 that he looked at.  
5 MR. SOBOL: No, my position is that  
6 you asked him the question three or four times.  
7 Professor Cutler very carefully gave you the  
8 answer that he thinks is truthful testimony.  
9 You didn't like it, so you asked it again. He  
10 gave you the same answer that he thought was  
11 truthful testimony. You asked it again. A  
12 third time, he gave you what he thought was the  
13 truthful testimony. Now you've asked it a  
14 fourth time, and I've instructed him not to  
15 answer. Now, if you'd like to spend your time  
16 like this, fine.  
17 MR. KNAPP: All right. Well, I'm just  
18 going to state for the record that the witness  
19 is refusing to answer whether he ran regression  
20 analyses that weren't included in his report.  
21 MR. SOBOL: You can say whatever you  
22 want to say.  
23 MR. KNAPP: Okay.  
24 MR. SOBOL: What I'm telling you is if

1 you'd like to spend the time, you can ask him  
 2 the question again.

3 I now will withdraw my instruction. I  
 4 have a hunch that Professor Rosenthal [sic],  
 5 being the precise person that he is, will give  
 6 you the exact same answer again, so spend your  
 7 time however you'd like.

8 BY MR. KNAPP:

9 Q. Okay. Professor Cutler, whether or  
 10 not you included it in your report, did you run  
 11 a regression on any of the other categories of  
 12 harm that are referenced in your report?

13 MR. SOBOL: Objection to the form.  
 14 Asked and answered.

15 A. I'm -- in my report what I want to  
 16 focus on is the conclusions I give in my report,  
 17 which are what's noted here.

18 MR. KNAPP: Okay. I'm just noting for  
 19 the record that the witness is refusing to  
 20 answer my question about analyses that he did  
 21 and may have considered in connection with  
 22 reaching conclusions in this report, and I'm  
 23 going to reserve the right to open up the  
 24 deposition to ask further questions about these,

1 to request the regressions that this witness may  
 2 or may not have seen, because he's refusing to  
 3 answer my question.

4 MR. KO: Let me just note for the  
 5 record also that pursuant to the CMO, and in  
 6 particular Paragraph 10B, all drafts are off  
 7 limits. So to the extent you're asking him  
 8 about regressions that are not in the report,  
 9 not discoverable, completely outside, Mr. Cutler  
 10 has responded to your questions.

11 MR. KNAPP: Okay. And my rights are  
 12 reserved on that.

13 BY MR. KNAPP:

14 Q. In connection with your models, did  
 15 you consider whether -- well, strike that.

16 Let's go back to Table 3.9, and we're  
 17 dealing with -- we were looking at the  
 18 percentage in column F for 2014, which is 50.6.  
 19 And that's the cumulative percent of shipments  
 20 that you identify as attributable to defendants'  
 21 misconduct, right?

22 A. The weighted average cumulative  
 23 percentage of shipments attributable to  
 24 defendants' misconduct.

1 Q. Did you consider whether if fully  
 2 50 percent of the prescription opioids  
 3 referenced in your model were removed from  
 4 Summit or Cuyahoga County, whether that would  
 5 leave legitimate pain untreated?

6 MR. SOBOL: Objection to form.

7 A. No, I made no determination as to what  
 8 would happen to any individual who was -- let me  
 9 just -- I'm just -- rather than giving a long  
 10 answer. No, there's no determination here as to  
 11 what this would mean for any specific  
 12 individual.

13 BY MR. KNAPP:

14 Q. And there's no determination for what  
 15 the impact on Cuyahoga or Summit might be if  
 16 removing 50 percent of the prescriptions from  
 17 the population left legitimate pain untreated?

18 MR. SOBOL: Objection to the form.

19 A. You're asking about a hypothetical,  
 20 which is if one removed the opioids from Summit  
 21 or Cuyahoga County. That's -- so, A, I did not  
 22 look at the impact for any specific individual.  
 23 But B, also that hypothetical doesn't -- is not  
 24 what these data are, because what this is

1 showing is how was the increase in shipments  
 2 associated with harms.

3 You're then asking a hypothetical,  
 4 suppose you take those away. In thinking about  
 5 that hypothetical, I think there are many more  
 6 things one needs to think about than just what  
 7 this calculation gives.

8 BY MR. KNAPP:

9 Q. Well, in connection with your model,  
 10 you're calculating how many deaths there would  
 11 be -- would have been but for the existence of  
 12 these opioid shipments in the world, right?

13 A. That's correct, yes.

14 Q. So my question to you, sir, is, in  
 15 this but-for world, did you consider whether  
 16 there would be other costs to these counties  
 17 associated with removing these prescriptions  
 18 from the world?

19 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope, form.

20 A. What the but for is here -- I want to  
 21 be very, very precise. What the but for is here  
 22 is what was the impact of shipments on mortality  
 23 relative to what mortality would have been had  
 24 there been no misconduct on the part of the

1 defendants. So it's about the shipments due to  
 2 misconduct.

3 You're then asking a different  
 4 question, which is suppose I then take that and  
 5 I say, what if I remove opioids. That's  
 6 actually a -- not the same calculation as what  
 7 happened when opioids came in because, as we  
 8 know, when you then remove the opioids,  
 9 additional things can happen like, for example,  
 10 people use illicit opioids. So that  
 11 hypothetical in terms of, okay, suppose I now  
 12 remove the opioids does not follow directly as  
 13 the converse of what was the impact of the  
 14 increase in the number of opioids.

15 What this model does is it tells what  
 16 is the impact of the increase in the number of  
 17 opioids. As written, I would -- you then need  
 18 to think about how to extend that to a situation  
 19 where you then remove opioids.

20 I hope that was clear. I'm trying my  
 21 very best to answer your question.

22 Q. All right. Let's look at  
 23 Paragraph 18. Do you see in Paragraph 18 --  
 24 one, two, three, four, five -- six lines down

1 you say, "For the purposes of my analysis, I  
 2 assumed defendants' misconduct directly  
 3 influences sales and shipments of prescription  
 4 opioids as presented in the Rosenthal report."

5 Do you see that?

6 A. Yes, I do see that.

7 Q. And you don't intend to offer any  
 8 opinions on whether there's anything inherently  
 9 unlawful about promotion of prescription  
 10 medicines, do you?

11 A. I'm not making any statements about  
 12 general promotion of pharmaceuticals.

13 Q. And you don't have any opinions -- you  
 14 don't offer any opinions on whether promotion in  
 15 general has a positive or negative impact from  
 16 an economic perspective?

17 A. That's correct, I'm not making any  
 18 determination as to whether any -- I'm not  
 19 offering any opinion as to whether promotion of  
 20 pharmaceuticals in general is a good or a bad  
 21 idea.

22 Q. Now, to your knowledge, does Professor  
 23 Rosenthal opine that all promotion of opioids by  
 24 the manufacturer defendants from 1995 to the

1 present was unlawful?

2 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Form.

3 A. Professor Rosenthal uses -- she has  
 4 estimates of what share of the promotion was  
 5 misconduct. And I'm trying to remember if I --  
 6 I'm trying to remember that specific part of her  
 7 report, and I would want to review her report  
 8 before I answered that question specifically.

9 BY MR. KNAPP:

10 Q. Well, let's assume that Professor  
 11 Rosenthal is opining that all promotion by the  
 12 manufacturer defendants of prescription opioids  
 13 from 1995 to the present was unlawful, and  
 14 that's at least an assumption that's built into  
 15 her model, do you agree that that's a reasonable  
 16 assumption?

17 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Form,  
 18 mischaracterizes the report.

19 A. I'm not -- it's not my opinion. I  
 20 don't make an opinion about the reasonableness  
 21 of that assumption.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. Well, aren't the assumptions that are  
 24 baked into Dr. Rosenthal's opinion baked into

1 your model because you rely on the output of her  
 2 report?

3 A. I rely on the output of Professor  
 4 Rosenthal's report. If she were to conclude  
 5 that there was a different percentage of  
 6 shipments which were due to misconduct, I could  
 7 take those estimates and then use those to  
 8 estimate the share of -- estimate the harms that  
 9 result from opioids.

10 So it's not baked into the model. The  
 11 model takes that as an input. If she or the  
 12 court determined that that -- the true number  
 13 was different or the court decided that it  
 14 wanted to look at some harms and not other  
 15 harms, or harms from some defendants and not  
 16 other defendants, that's something that she  
 17 could output from her model that I could then  
 18 take and say, okay, therefore, what were the  
 19 harms associated with that.

20 Q. Do you believe it's a reasonable  
 21 assumption that all promotion by manufacturing  
 22 defendants of opioids -- strike that.

23 Do you believe it's a reasonable  
 24 assumption that all promotion of opioids by

1 manufacturing defendants from 1995 to the  
2 present was unlawful?

3 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.

4 A. It's not -- that's not a subject that  
5 I've examined here, so I don't have an opinion  
6 on it.

7 BY MR. KNAPP:

8 Q. You haven't examined any of the  
9 marketing materials that were used by the  
10 manufacturing defendants in this case?

11 A. I have not examined any of the  
12 marketing materials used by the defendants,  
13 employed -- employed by -- I'm trying to  
14 remember the word used exactly, employed by or  
15 used by the defendants.

16 Q. I'm trying to understand -- since you  
17 are relying on Dr. Rosenthal's output, right?

18 A. Mm-hmm.

19 Q. -- do you know one way or another,  
20 sitting here today, whether she assumed that all  
21 marketing of prescription opioids by the  
22 manufacturing defendants was unlawful?

23 A. I would just want to check her report  
24 to be very precise to give you a precise answer.

1 Q. So you don't know one way or another  
2 as you sit here?

3 A. Again, I don't want to give you a -- I  
4 don't want to say something incorrect, so I'd  
5 rather review her report and give you a precise  
6 answer.

7 Q. That's a clever way to say no.

8 A. I'm not trying to say no. I'm  
9 trying -- my job as a professor is to teach  
10 students and be as accurate as possible to  
11 students.

12 Q. Okay.

13 A. So when a student asks me a question,  
14 my job is to try and give them a precise answer.

15 Q. Okay.

16 A. In this circumstance, I think giving  
17 an imprecise answer is worse than not giving an  
18 answer.

19 Q. Okay. All right. So in Paragraph 18  
20 you say that you assume defendants' misconduct  
21 directly influences sales. What do you mean by  
22 "influence"?

23 A. This is just restating the -- in this  
24 sentence I'm just restating the conclusion of

1 the Rosenthal report, which is that the  
2 misconduct is directly related to the shipments.  
3 So I'm really here just trying to refer to the  
4 Rosenthal report.

5 Q. But for the purposes of the way you  
6 use this assumption in your report, does this  
7 mean that but for the defendants' conduct, these  
8 shipments would not have happened?

9 A. What Professor Rosenthal's report says  
10 is but for the defendants' misconduct, here's  
11 what shipments would not have happened. I can  
12 then -- if she concluded that there was no  
13 misconduct and, therefore, there was --  
14 therefore, that all of the shipments -- that  
15 none of the shipments were associated with  
16 misconduct, then the outcome of my model would  
17 be no damages, no harms at all.

18 Q. Do you intend to offer an independent  
19 opinion on any of the opinions in  
20 Dr. Rosenthal's report?

21 A. No, Dr. Rosenthal should offer an  
22 opinion on her report.

23 Q. Did you do anything on your own to  
24 validate any of the opinions that were offered

1 in her report?

2 MR. SOBOL: Objection to form.

3 You can answer.

4 A. There are several things that one  
5 does. One thing that one always does is look at  
6 the numbers and see, do they seem reasonable by  
7 various metrics, and so that is something that  
8 one -- that happens.

9 As I noted, we also as a group  
10 discussed the reports as we were going forward  
11 providing advice to each other, and so I would  
12 ask Professor Rosenthal questions, I would see  
13 things and remark, as would other folks, to give  
14 her advice as to what to do. So I know a fair  
15 amount about what she did and how she went about  
16 doing it. The final decisions were hers, and so  
17 she's the one who should talk about those  
18 decisions.

19 Q. Did you review her regressions?

20 A. As part of meetings that we had, she  
21 would show some of the regressions to the group  
22 and show some of the results of them, and then  
23 we would talk about the specifications and  
24 things like that.



1 Q. When did you first review one of her  
2 regressions?

3 MR. SOBOL: Was counsel present?

4 THE WITNESS: Counsel would have been  
5 present at all such discussions.

6 MR. SOBOL: Then I instruct him not to  
7 answer.

8 MR. KNAPP: As to the timing of when  
9 the meeting was? I'm not asking for the  
10 content.

11 MR. SOBOL: I'll give you the timing.

12 A. I don't know for sure. My guess is  
13 that it would have been around January --

14 MR. SOBOL: Don't guess. Give him a  
15 reasonable estimate or calculation.

16 A. A reasonable estimate would be around  
17 November to January.

18 BY MR. KNAPP:

19 Q. Did you identify any issues with  
20 Professor Rosenthal's regressions?

21 MR. SOBOL: Was counsel present?

22 A. Counsel was present.

23 MR. SOBOL: I instruct you not to  
24 answer.

1 BY MR. KNAPP:

2 Q. With respect to the final -- strike  
3 that.

4 For purposes of this question I want  
5 to focus on the final regression model that  
6 Dr. Rosenthal -- strike that.

7 I want to focus on the final  
8 regression models that Dr. Rosenthal built for  
9 purposes of her report. Did you identify any  
10 issues associated with those models?

11 MR. SOBOL: I instruct him not to  
12 answer, because you've got embedded in the  
13 question the communications.

14 If you want to ask him just if he has  
15 an opinion about it, I'm not going to instruct  
16 him not to answer about that, but it sounds like  
17 right now, to me, what you're asking about is  
18 what was discussed at meetings with the lawyers,  
19 which is not appropriate.

20 You can ask questions anyway. I'm  
21 actually trying to be helpful here.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. So, Professor Cutler, I'm asking about  
24 the final regression model that Professor

1 Rosenthal put together. Do you believe that the  
2 regressions that she ran were appropriate?

3 A. Yes, I do believe that the regressions  
4 Professor Rosenthal ran are appropriate.

5 Q. And you've adopted them as your own  
6 for purposes of incorporating the outputs into  
7 your model?

8 A. I have incorporated the outputs of  
9 Professor Rosenthal as an input into my model,  
10 with the understanding that I believe that  
11 they're appropriate.

12 Q. Did you run any sensitivity tests to  
13 see how her results would be impacted?

14 A. I did not run any sensitivity analysis  
15 on her models.

16 Q. What are the standard diagnostic tests  
17 that you would run when running a time series  
18 regression?

19 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.

20 You can answer.

21 A. In any regression that one runs there  
22 are several diagnostics. One thing that one  
23 would do would be to look at the R-squared  
24 statistic or the adjusted R-squared statistic as

1 a measure. That is a measure of the goodness of  
2 fit of the model.

3 In addition, one would look at the  
4 predictions of the model relative to the actual  
5 data, so does the model seem to be fitting the  
6 data well, or are there aspects of the data that  
7 the model cannot fit well, and if so, that  
8 suggests that the model is not accurate and  
9 needs to be revised in some way.

10 BY MR. KNAPP:

11 Q. Based upon what you know from -- well,  
12 strike that.

13 Is a negative depreciation rate  
14 inconsistent with the literature on regressions?

15 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.

16 You can answer.

17 A. Actually in a model of addiction, a  
18 negative depreciation rate would not be  
19 inappropriate at all. In fact, one way to  
20 interpret addiction is that the effects build up  
21 over time, so being -- having taken a drug  
22 first, one then needs an increasing amount of it  
23 over time, and that's going to show up as a  
24 negative depreciation rate; that is, the impact

1 of actions build over time rather than  
 2 depreciating over time.  
 3 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 4 Q. Is there any specific literature that  
 5 you're relying on for the statement that you  
 6 just made?  
 7 A. There is theoretical literature in the  
 8 economics of rational addiction that addresses  
 9 it. I don't know offhand whether there are any  
 10 empirical papers that would -- that estimate a  
 11 negative depreciation rate, and I don't know in  
 12 the sense that I just have not reviewed the  
 13 literature. So it's not that I've reviewed the  
 14 literature and I -- that is not a disguised way  
 15 of saying no. That's just me saying I have not  
 16 reviewed that literature well enough to see if  
 17 anyone has estimated negative depreciation rate.  
 18 Q. Is there a particular paper that  
 19 you're referring to in the economics of rational  
 20 addiction that you think addresses this topic?  
 21 A. There are. I'm trying to remember if  
 22 any of the papers have phrased it as in terms of  
 23 a negative depreciation rate or whether instead  
 24 they've just phrased it as -- mostly what they

1 phrased it as is complementary consumption over  
 2 time, that is complementarity of consumption, so  
 3 consuming more of the good today increases my  
 4 margin utility of the good tomorrow.  
 5 In that framework, that is -- it's  
 6 typically done through the utility function  
 7 preferences that way rather than through the  
 8 discount rate, in part because one wants to do  
 9 welfare analysis, and so you really are thinking  
 10 about a positive discount rate from the  
 11 individual utility point of view. So I think  
 12 most of the studies have not put it in the  
 13 discount rate because they're not doing  
 14 empirical analysis for which they're then saying  
 15 what would be the impact on the estimated  
 16 depreciation rate. They're doing theoretical  
 17 analysis that says how would addiction show up  
 18 in such a model.  
 19 Q. Sitting here today, there's not  
 20 particular papers that you can identify?  
 21 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
 22 answered.  
 23 A. I don't have a specific paper that has  
 24 translated it into a depreciation rate for a

1 regression like what Professor Rosenthal has  
 2 run.  
 3 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 4 Q. Now, did -- strike that.  
 5 Professor Rosenthal estimated the  
 6 impact of promotion in three different time  
 7 periods, right?  
 8 A. That's correct, yes.  
 9 Q. And did you agree with that approach?  
 10 A. Yes, I did agree with Professor  
 11 Rosenthal's approach.  
 12 Q. And is the reason that she looked at  
 13 three different time periods because she assumed  
 14 that there were three different structural  
 15 breaks in the market?  
 16 A. She assumed that there were two  
 17 different structural breaks in the market which  
 18 led to three different time periods.  
 19 Q. Thank you. Good clarification.  
 20 Your model assumes that there's only a  
 21 single structural break in the market, right?  
 22 A. That's correct, my model has only one  
 23 structural break.  
 24 Q. If Dr. Rosenthal concluded that there

1 were two structural breaks, why does your model  
 2 only account for one structural break?  
 3 A. The reason for the difference is that  
 4 we're modeling two different things. So  
 5 Dr. Rosenthal is modeling prescription drug  
 6 shipments as the outcome variable, and the  
 7 misconduct on the part of defendants as the  
 8 explanatory variable. In that case one needs to  
 9 think about how many breaks are there in the  
 10 shipment variable, and she identifies those two  
 11 break points, as we were talking about.  
 12 In my case the issue is not so much  
 13 was there a change in the slope of shipments  
 14 over time, but rather what impact does -- do the  
 15 shipments of drugs have on the mortality  
 16 outcome, and that doesn't necessarily have a  
 17 break at any particular point in time when, for  
 18 example, shipments of a particular set of  
 19 medications ramp up. The model says that that  
 20 has the same impact. It's only when the  
 21 mortality framework changes, not so much the  
 22 shipment framework, but it's only when the  
 23 mortality framework changes that there would be  
 24 a break in the mortality relationship.

1 Q. You understand that Dr. Rosenthal's  
2 measurement of the percent of MME's that were  
3 attributable to challenge promotion is a  
4 national average effect, right?

5 A. Yes, I do understand that.

6 Q. In your -- what your regression  
7 analyses do is you look at the geographic  
8 variation in shipments per capita to evaluate  
9 the relationship between shipments and  
10 mortality, right?

11 A. That's correct. I'm using a  
12 geographic level analysis.

13 Q. So if the marketing effects are  
14 national, to what would you attribute the  
15 geographic variation that you're analyzing?

16 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

17 A. We were talking earlier about the fact  
18 that the regression averages over, for example,  
19 shipments that may be more or less causing of  
20 harm. In the same way here, the regression is  
21 taking all shipments to the area and it's not  
22 making a -- it's not saying that -- I have no  
23 way to say, were the shipments in one county  
24 more or less caused by misconduct than shipments

1 in another county.

2 To the extent that they were, then  
3 there would be measurement error in the  
4 shipments variable; that is, some would be  
5 differentially due to misconduct and others  
6 might not be differentially due to misconduct.  
7 If those two are differentially associated with  
8 harms, I would then estimate an impact of  
9 shipments on mortality that was too low; that  
10 is, would not show an appropriate impact of  
11 inappropriate shipment of harms because it would  
12 be bringing in different outcomes in different  
13 counties that were -- that -- for which the  
14 effects are bigger and smaller.

15 BY MR. KNAPP:

16 Q. I want to hand you -- now, have you  
17 studied the different factors that motivate  
18 doctors to write prescriptions, or the  
19 variations in treatment among particular  
20 doctors?

21 MR. SOBOL: Objection to the form.

22 You can answer.

23 A. In this analysis I have not done that.  
24 As part of my academic work I both do some

1 analyses, and I teach about factors that  
2 motivate behavior of physicians.

3 So the answer is yes, in general, but  
4 no in this specific report.

5 BY MR. KNAPP:

6 Q. And you understand that in connection  
7 with the studying that you've done that doctors  
8 are strongly motivated to write prescriptions  
9 based upon their own belief about the  
10 appropriateness of treatment, right?

11 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

12 A. That's correct, that's one of the  
13 factors that enters into physicians'  
14 prescriptions is their own belief about  
15 effectiveness.

16 BY MR. KNAPP:

17 Q. And you've written about that in your  
18 paper "Physician Beliefs and Patient  
19 Preferences, A New Look At Regional Variation in  
20 Healthcare Spending," right?

21 A. I'm glad you've read it. I like that  
22 paper. Yes, I have.

23 Q. Okay. Would you agree that physicians  
24 are also motivated by prescribing standards of

1 care in terms of determining what types of  
2 prescriptions they write?

3 A. In general there are a lot of  
4 influences on physicians, one of which will be  
5 prescribing standards of care and one of which,  
6 as you said, was the physicians' perception  
7 about the effectiveness of a class of  
8 medications or a single medication within a  
9 class.

10 Q. And patient preference also impacts a  
11 doctor's motivations to write prescriptions,  
12 right?

13 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

14 A. The economic literature -- so I'm not  
15 testifying about it here. If you're asking  
16 about the economic literature, the economic  
17 literature does suggest that patient preferences  
18 are important, although the economic literature  
19 suggests that physician factors are far more  
20 important, supply side factors are far more  
21 important than are patient preferences.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. Drug reimbursement policy also impacts  
24 the types and volume of prescriptions that

1 doctors write?

2 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.

3 You can answer.

4 A. Again, within -- again, with the

5 proviso that I've not offered an opinion about

6 that in this report, I'm going to answer this

7 question as if you're asking me in general about

8 the health economics literature. And in general

9 within the health economics literature, it shows

10 very much that the -- that insured -- that

11 factors such as the restrictions in terms of

12 prior authorization or costs do influence what

13 physicians prescribe.

14 BY MR. KNAPP:

15 Q. And similarly, insurers' preferred

16 drug list also influences the types and volume

17 of prescriptions that doctors write?

18 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.

19 You can answer.

20 A. That's correct. In terms of the

21 general health economics literature, the

22 formularies, the prior authorization, they all

23 influence what physicians prescribe.

24 BY MR. KNAPP:

1 Q. And you would agree that prescribing

2 decisions by doctors are complex decisions that

3 are necessarily reliant on the individual

4 examination of a particular patient, right?

5 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.

6 You can answer.

7 A. I don't want to use complex because I

8 don't know relative to simple, so I will just

9 say that there are many factors that go into --

10 that often -- that often go into a physician's

11 decision about prescriptions.

12 BY MR. KNAPP:

13 Q. Other than the factors that we've

14 already talked about, any other factors that

15 you've identified through the economic

16 literature that motivate doctors to write

17 prescriptions?

18 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.

19 You can answer.

20 A. Again, certainly the literature has

21 shown very clearly that promotion activity on

22 the part of manufacturers influences what

23 physicians do, what physicians prescribe, that

24 recommendations from senior colleagues or

1 colleagues who are expert in a particular area

2 can influence what physicians do. So I think

3 there are -- there are a number of things

4 associated with beliefs.

5 I group them into categories, maybe

6 beliefs of physicians, financial incentives, and

7 other constraints. And I think those three

8 areas, each of them influence what physicians

9 do.

10 BY MR. KNAPP:

11 Q. Have you determined that Rosenthal's,

12 both of her direct and indirect models are

13 economically sound and reliable?

14 A. I believe that her models are

15 economically sound and reliable.

16 Q. Do you have a view on which model is

17 more reliable?

18 A. I don't have a view as to which model

19 is more reliable. I think in many ways the fact

20 that both Professor Rosenthal and I have

21 different models that reach relatively similar

22 conclusions adds strength to each of the models.

23 Q. Now, if Dr. Rosenthal's opinions on

24 the percentage of shipments that were influenced

1 by the defendants' misconduct changed, then your

2 conclusions will change proportionately, right?

3 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

4 A. That -- not necessarily

5 proportionately, in a strict proportional sense.

6 But yes, if Dr. Rosenthal's opinions

7 change, that would influence the results that I

8 present.

9 BY MR. KNAPP:

10 Q. So if the percentage that she's

11 attributing to defendants' misconduct -- strike

12 that.

13 If the percentage of shipments that

14 she's attributing to defendants' misconduct

15 drops from 10 to 5, the input in your model will

16 have to drop from 10 to 5?

17 A. That is correct. If she were to drop

18 her input, then that would directly translate

19 into a reduction in the input I use in my model.

20 Q. And if a jury concludes that her

21 calculations are wrong, then that would

22 necessarily mean that your conclusions are

23 wrong, too, right?

24 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

1 A. I don't think about it as a conclusion  
2 being wrong. What I have is a model that will  
3 translate in input, which is shipments due to  
4 misconduct into an output which is harm. That  
5 model will still be correct.

6 What one can then do is apply that  
7 model to a different estimate about what share  
8 of harms are due to misconduct on the part of  
9 defendants as a whole or any single defendant.  
10 It will yield an answer that's appropriate for  
11 that. That answer will not be wrong, no answer  
12 is wrong, it's sort of giving you for the  
13 appropriate input what is the appropriate  
14 output.

15 BY MR. KNAPP:

16 Q. Well, to be clear, if Dr. Rosenthal's  
17 opinion is excluded or rejected, you don't offer  
18 the court or the jury any way to link any harms  
19 to defendants' conduct, correct?

20 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

21 A. In order to calculate the harms, I  
22 would need an estimate from the court, from  
23 Dr. Rosenthal, from any other expert as to what  
24 share of harms are a result of defendants'

1 misconduct. With that, I could then estimate a  
2 damage calculation, a harm percentage.

3 BY MR. KNAPP:

4 Q. But you personally haven't done the  
5 calculation of the percent of shipments that are  
6 attributable to defendants' misconduct?

7 A. I personally have not done the  
8 calculation as to the percent of shipments that  
9 are attributable to defendants' misconduct.

10 MR. KNAPP: Why don't we break for  
11 lunch.

12 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is  
13 1:04 p.m., and we're off the record.

14 (Whereupon, a luncheon recess was  
15 taken.)

1 AFTERNOON SESSION

2  
3 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is  
4 2:09 p.m., and we're on the record.

5 BY MR. KNAPP:

6 Q. Good afternoon, Professor Cutler.

7 Can you turn to Paragraph 10.1 in your  
8 report? And actually I'm looking at the  
9 sentence above 10.1. There's a reference to the  
10 effect of prescription opioids shipments on  
11 harms.

12 And I just want to clarify, when you  
13 are referring to harms in this report, what  
14 you're referring to is discrete events like an  
15 arrest; you're not referring to the costs  
16 associated with an event, right?

17 A. That's correct.

18 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

19 Don't forget about me.

20 THE WITNESS: I apologize, sir.

21 MR. SOBOL: And I'll call you  
22 Dr. Cutler from now on, okay?

23 A. In this report I show the impact on  
24 events such as arrests, autopsies, child

1 services issues. It's then Professor McGuire's  
2 report that translates those into dollar  
3 amounts.

4 BY MR. KNAPP:

5 Q. So if you look at Paragraph 11.4, it  
6 says "My Analysis of the Percentage of Costs,"  
7 and then it goes on from there. You never  
8 actually look at the costs associated with any  
9 of these harms, right?

10 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

11 A. That's correct. It's -- that's  
12 correct. I don't specifically look at the costs  
13 here.

14 BY MR. KNAPP:

15 Q. So you assume that each harm has the  
16 same cost?

17 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

18 A. I don't assume that each harm has the  
19 same cost. Professor McGuire takes these  
20 estimates and then he uses them to calculate the  
21 cost burden faced by each of the specific  
22 agencies.

23 BY MR. KNAPP:

24 Q. So you don't weight your percentage of

1 harms that you say are attributable to opioids  
2 based upon the costs that are associated with  
3 any of those individual events, right?

4 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

5 A. I think that's correct. That is, I'm  
6 looking at, for example, the percentage of all  
7 autopsies which are opioid-related. If there  
8 were different costs for an autopsy for  
9 different reasons, that's something that  
10 Professor McGuire would need to take into  
11 account, but that's not something in this  
12 report.

13 BY MR. KNAPP:

14 Q. So for purposes of this question,  
15 let's just assume that non-opioid-related harms  
16 within a particular category of harms has a  
17 greater overall cost than the harms associated  
18 with opioids, okay? Do you understand the  
19 assumption?

20 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

21 A. Yes, I do understand the assumption.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. If in that hypothetical your  
24 percentage of harms attributable to the

1 defendants' misconduct was applied to the costs,  
2 then the cost estimate would overstate the cost  
3 attributable to opioids, is that right?

4 A. So that's an issue where Professor  
5 McGuire would need to have a different number,  
6 so he would need to not be able to multiply an  
7 aggregate percentage by a total dollar amount,  
8 and so he would -- he would require a different  
9 input than just, for example, the percentage of  
10 that activity which is due to opioids.

11 Q. And do you know if Professor McGuire  
12 made any adjustments in his cost calculations  
13 for the possibility that costs associated with  
14 opioid-related harms are less than costs  
15 associated with other non-opioid-related harms  
16 within a category of harm?

17 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.

18 A. There is -- Professor McGuire did a  
19 number of things to back out different parts of  
20 the cost; that is, what the costs would be  
21 applied to. I don't recall whether he did  
22 anything specific on backing out if there were  
23 different -- within a category if there were  
24 different parts that would result from

1 opioid-related harms relative to  
2 non-opioid-related harms.

3 BY MR. KNAPP:

4 Q. So do you know -- well, strike that.  
5 Do you agree with the way that  
6 Professor McGuire used your percentages in his  
7 calculation of the costs associated with the  
8 defendants' alleged misconduct?

9 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.

10 A. Yes, I believe he used them  
11 appropriately.

12 BY MR. KNAPP:

13 Q. All right. If you turn to  
14 Paragraph 24, we're going to talk for a while  
15 now about what you refer to as the first step.

16 You say, "The first step requires  
17 estimating the share of various harms  
18 attributable to opioids."

19 Do you see that?

20 A. Yes, I do see that.

21 Q. For purposes of your model, what that  
22 means is but for the existence of opioids in the  
23 world, you're concluding that these harms would  
24 not have occurred, right?

1 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

2 You can answer.

3 A. I'm -- the specific calculation is  
4 what share of all the activity of the  
5 relevant -- of the relevant agency was a result  
6 of opioids. That by itself doesn't -- I'm  
7 trying to make fine distinctions in my mind,  
8 which I'm not able to express.

9 So it is -- yes, it is like if, if --  
10 as if there were -- what share of the activity  
11 would not have needed to be undertaken if there  
12 were no opioid -- no harms from opioids.

13 BY MR. KNAPP:

14 Q. Well, let's try to make it concrete in  
15 the context of crimes, which is your first  
16 category.

17 A. Mm-hmm.

18 Q. What you're attempting to calculate is  
19 the number of crimes that would not have  
20 occurred if there weren't opioids in the world,  
21 is that right?

22 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

23 A. It's actually the percentage of crimes  
24 that result from the shipments of opioids above

1 the but-for level.

2 BY MR. KNAPP:

3 Q. So I'm going to try to put it in

4 layman's terms.

5 MR. SOBOL: I've been objecting

6 because you say "in the world," otherwise I

7 probably wouldn't be, in case that matters to

8 you.

9 MR. KNAPP: Okay. I appreciate it.

10 BY MR. KNAPP:

11 Q. Well, let's start with kind of a first

12 principle.

13 If the percentage of harms that you

14 identify would occur even without opioids in the

15 United States, then you would agree that the

16 defendants' hurt here could not be but-for

17 causes of those harms, right?

18 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Scope.

19 A. I'm going to restate it. I'm going to

20 say exactly what I -- what I agree with. These

21 are harms that are resulting from the

22 prescription opioids, and in some cases from the

23 illicit opioids, so if there had been no

24 prescription or illicit opioids then these harms

1 would not have occurred.

2 BY MR. KNAPP:

3 Q. Okay. So I want to talk about how

4 you -- how you make that conclusion that there

5 would be less crime in the world without

6 opioids. So let's look at Paragraph 38.

7 You say, "Using the data described

8 above, the next step in the analysis is to then

9 determine the share of these crimes that were

10 either directly or indirectly motivated by

11 drugs."

12 Do you see that?

13 A. Yes, I do see that.

14 Q. And so for purposes of this model,

15 you're assuming that "motivated by drugs" means

16 that but for drugs these crimes would not have

17 been committed, right?

18 A. In the case of the crime data, there

19 are very clear definitions that the FBI uses,

20 the national databases use in determining

21 whether the crime was either caused directly by

22 drugs or caused -- or resulting in some way from

23 the fact that the individual was addicted to

24 drugs.

1 Q. That wasn't my question.

2 My question is the conclusions that

3 you're drawing from this data. And the

4 conclusion that you're drawing is that but for

5 drugs, these crimes would not be committed?

6 A. But for either the use of the drugs or

7 the desire to have money to buy the drugs. Both

8 of those categories are in the data that are

9 attributed as being drug-related.

10 Q. Okay. And the data you rely upon to

11 estimate the percent of crimes that would not

12 have been committed in the absence of drugs is

13 the NDIC study titled "Economic Impact of

14 Illicit Drug Use on American Society," right?

15 A. There are a couple of different

16 inputs. There are a couple of parts. One is

17 what share of the use is -- what share of the

18 crimes are by people who were either using drugs

19 or were committing the crime to obtain money for

20 drugs, and then that gets apportioned into an

21 opioid part.

22 Q. And that -- those percentages you

23 pulled from the Economic Impact of Illicit Drug

24 Use on American Society from 2011, right?

1 A. Yes, that's correct.

2 Q. I'm handing you what's been marked as

3 Exhibit 3.

4 (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 3

5 was marked for identification.)

6 BY MR. KNAPP:

7 Q. Now, this study relies on a survey

8 that was conducted by the Bureau of Justice

9 Statistics in 2002, right?

10 A. Yes, that's correct.

11 Q. And so you rely on a survey from 2002

12 to estimate the crimes in Summit and Cuyahoga

13 through 2016 that would not have been committed

14 but for drugs, right?

15 A. That is one part of the analysis that

16 goes into it. That's not the only part of the

17 analysis.

18 Q. The 2002 survey was a national survey,

19 right?

20 A. Yes, that is correct.

21 Q. It was not specific to Cuyahoga or

22 Summit?

23 A. No, it was not specific to either

24 Cuyahoga or Summit.



1 Q. And you're relying on a question from  
2 the survey -- well, strike that.

3 Do you know which question you're  
4 relying on from the survey to identify your  
5 percentages?

6 A. Yes. Let me look at -- let me draw  
7 your attention in the report to Table 1.7, which  
8 I need to find. Okay. So the specific --

9 MR. SOBOL: Page.

10 A. -- data are on Page 58, Table 1.7,  
11 Jail Attribution Factors. And I had thought I  
12 remembered that it had the specific question,  
13 although I see that it is not here, so it must  
14 then be in the text, and so I don't recall off  
15 the top of my head the specific question that  
16 this is based on.

17 BY MR. KNAPP:

18 Q. Do you know, sitting here today, what  
19 the question was?

20 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
21 answered.

22 A. Not the exact wording of it. I'd like  
23 to look through the report to find the question.

24 BY MR. KNAPP:

1 Q. So if we go back to your report, let's  
2 look at Table 3.3, which I believe is right  
3 after Paragraph 38, these are the percentages of  
4 crimes that you identified as being motivated by  
5 drugs, right?

6 A. Either committed by individuals on  
7 drugs, or to obtain drugs, or to obtain money  
8 for drugs.

9 Q. And for the percentage of crimes that  
10 you identified as being committed for -- to  
11 obtain money for drugs or to obtain drugs  
12 themselves, you assumed that there was a single  
13 factor that motivated that crime, right?

14 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
15 answered.

16 A. I don't recall specifically whether  
17 the question here was about a single factor or  
18 whether they asked about multiple factors. I  
19 would want to go back and look at the specifics  
20 of the question here to answer that.

21 BY MR. KNAPP:

22 Q. So would you agree that if the survey  
23 didn't ask about whether drugs were their sole  
24 motivation or if there was other motivations,

1 that it wouldn't be reliable to use that  
2 percentage to say that these drugs wouldn't have  
3 occurred but for drugs?

4 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked -- go  
5 ahead.

6 A. Actually I don't agree with that  
7 statement, no.

8 BY MR. KNAPP:

9 Q. So do you know if the survey question  
10 asked the people who responded to it if their  
11 sole motivation to commit these crimes was  
12 drugs?

13 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
14 answered.

15 He's indicated -- why don't you go  
16 back and look into the report and find the  
17 answer you want.

18 BY MR. KNAPP:

19 Q. Well, I can tell you the survey  
20 question isn't in there, so you're not going to  
21 find it in there.

22 A. Okay. Did you actually look at the  
23 survey, sir?

24 MR. SOBOL: He said he wanted to look

1 to see if it was there. Or do you not want him  
2 to look?

3 BY MR. KNAPP:

4 Q. I have a question for you. Did you  
5 look at the survey that you relied on, the  
6 results of which you relied on the data?

7 A. Yes, I have looked at the survey.

8 Q. So my question, without looking in  
9 that report do you recall if the question in the  
10 survey asked if the crime was motivated by a  
11 single factor?

12 A. I don't recall the specific question,  
13 no.

14 Q. The percentages that you have here  
15 assume that these crimes were motivated by a  
16 single factor, and but for that factor they  
17 would not have occurred, right?

18 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

19 A. I'd want to look at the question to be  
20 sure. But also there are a number of sources of  
21 uncertainty in estimates like this, and a number  
22 of reasons why they might also be low in  
23 addition to being high, so I don't have an  
24 overall sense that the results would obviously

1 have to be higher or lower than what's here.

2 BY MR. KNAPP:

3 Q. Do you have any reason to believe that

4 anyone can identify the single factor that

5 causes an individual to commit a crime?

6 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

7 A. I'm not a criminologist, so I did not

8 design the survey. In general, when I design

9 surveys or participate in surveys, there is some

10 pretesting to make sure that the question

11 elicits what one wants, so I don't know that

12 that's what was done here, but that would have

13 been a standard thing to do.

14 BY MR. KNAPP:

15 Q. You relied on this data without

16 knowing if that standard pretesting was done,

17 right?

18 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

19 A. I relied on it. And these data are

20 also used by other studies in the literature,

21 and so other authors have also relied on it.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. But you don't know if the survey did

24 any standard pre-survey testing?

1 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

2 A. I did not look to see the history of

3 the development of the survey, no.

4 BY MR. KNAPP:

5 Q. How many people responded to the

6 survey?

7 A. Again, I'd like to check the number

8 before giving you an exact answer.

9 Q. Can you estimate it sitting here right

10 now?

11 MR. SOBOL: Do you want him to look at

12 the report, or do you want him to --

13 BY MR. KNAPP:

14 Q. I'm asking what you know sitting here

15 today. Do you know without looking at the

16 report how many people responded to the survey?

17 A. No. And I'd rather not hazard a guess

18 when the survey is sitting right in front of me.

19 Q. Do you know how many jails

20 participated in the survey?

21 MR. SOBOL: With or without looking at

22 the report?

23 A. Without looking at the report, no, I

24 don't know.

1 BY MR. KNAPP:

2 Q. Do you know if any Ohio jails

3 participated in the survey?

4 A. Again, I'd like to look at the report

5 before answering. I do not know off the top of

6 my head.

7 Q. Do you know if any jails in Summit

8 County participated in the survey?

9 A. I'd like to look at the report before

10 giving a specific answer as to whether jails in

11 Summit County participated.

12 Q. Do you know if any jails in Cuyahoga

13 County participated in the survey?

14 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

15 answered.

16 A. I'd like to look at the report before

17 answering how many jails in Cuyahoga

18 participated in the survey.

19 BY MR. KNAPP:

20 Q. How many pages is the survey?

21 MR. SOBOL: Do you want him to guess

22 that, too, or can he look at the report for

23 that?

24 BY MR. KNAPP:

1 Q. I'm asking for your recollection.

2 A. I don't recall the number of pages in

3 the specific survey. And as always, I don't

4 wish to guess when one could know the answer for

5 certain by looking.

6 Q. Do you know how long it took for

7 anyone to complete the survey?

8 A. No, I don't know their estimate of the

9 average time.

10 Q. And you mentioned that you've

11 conducted surveys yourself, right?

12 A. I have been involved in projects where

13 surveys have been conducted, that's correct.

14 Q. And you didn't conduct your own survey

15 in connection with your report here about what

16 crimes would occur in the absence of drugs?

17 A. No, I did not conduct a survey of

18 anyone about what crimes would have been

19 committed in the absence of drugs.

20 Q. So what did you do to assess whether

21 this NDIC survey was representative of what

22 motivates crimes in Summit or Cuyahoga County?

23 A. There are two answers to that. First

24 is there are no surveys that I know of or that

1 anyone on our team was aware of that estimated  
2 specifically for those for either Cuyahoga or  
3 Summit County, so we -- I believe it would be  
4 impossible to get an answer that is specific to  
5 those counties.

6 Second, the data from this survey are  
7 standardly used in the literature, and so we  
8 were relying in addition to the -- obviously the  
9 readings here, we were relying on the literature  
10 that uses these data to estimate drug-associated  
11 crimes.

12 Q. When you say it's impossible to get an  
13 answer to what percentage of crimes were  
14 motivated by drugs in Summit or Cuyahoga County,  
15 you mean it's impossible based upon existing  
16 data sources, or it would be impossible to  
17 structure a survey that could come up with an  
18 estimate of that?

19 A. I meant that it was impossible based  
20 on existing data sources.

21 Q. You could conceivably set up a survey  
22 in Summit and Cuyahoga County to try to come up  
23 with percentages, right?

24 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

1 A. Yes, you absolutely could design a  
2 survey to do that. Of course, one couldn't have  
3 gotten historical data from a survey conducted  
4 now, but it could be done.

5 BY MR. KNAPP:

6 Q. Okay. So look -- if we look back at  
7 the report on Page 20, Table 3.3, what you've  
8 concluded here is that but for drugs, there  
9 would be 51.1 percent less cases of  
10 prostitution, right?

11 A. I just want to be very precise.  
12 51.1 percent of prostitution crimes were either  
13 committed while on drugs, for -- to obtain  
14 drugs, or to obtain money for drugs.

15 Q. And I'm focused on how you use that  
16 data.

17 For purposes of your report, you  
18 assume that there would be 51.1 percent less  
19 cases of prostitution but for drugs in the  
20 world?

21 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

22 A. The contribution of drugs to  
23 prostitution is 51.1 percent.

24 The reason why I keep hesitating on

1 that is I don't mean it to imply that if you  
2 reduced the drugs now that you would eliminate  
3 51.1 percent of the prostitution. As we spoke  
4 about earlier, being where you are means that if  
5 you then make changes it may have a different  
6 effect than if it hadn't have occurred in the  
7 first place. So the distinction I'm making is  
8 that the drugs having been there, it is,  
9 therefore, the case that 51.1 percent are  
10 related to drugs.

11 BY MR. KNAPP:

12 Q. So you can't say in a but-for world  
13 that there would be 51.1 percent less cases of  
14 prostitution in the absence of drugs?

15 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

16 A. You'd need to define what the term "in  
17 the absence of drugs" means. That may be a  
18 hypothetical, and I wouldn't want to answer a  
19 hypothetical question.

20 BY MR. KNAPP:

21 Q. Well, you're an expert that's opining  
22 on the causes of drugs in the world, and you're  
23 making conclusions here, so I'm going to ask you  
24 a hypothetical, which is -- well, strike that.

1 I'm asking what your conclusions are  
2 from this data. And do you or do you not agree  
3 that there would be 51.1 percent less cases of  
4 prostitution but for drugs?

5 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
6 answered.

7 A. I will say the statement that I agree  
8 with. 51.1 percent of the cases of prostitution  
9 involve individuals who are either using drugs,  
10 engaged in prostitution to obtain drugs, or  
11 engaged in prostitution to obtain money for  
12 drugs.

13 BY MR. KNAPP:

14 Q. Sir, if you cannot say that these  
15 harms wouldn't have occurred but for drugs, how  
16 can you say that the defendants here are the  
17 but-for cause of any of these harms?

18 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

19 A. I want to make sure I'm -- there's a  
20 part of your statement which I don't want to  
21 agree with, which is a hypothetical that if we  
22 eliminated drugs we would eliminate 51.1 percent  
23 of prostitution. I'm not making a statement  
24 that going forward if we reduced shipments by

1 51.1 percent -- if we reduced shipments entirely  
 2 we would reduce prostitution by 51.1 percent.  
 3 I'm making a statement that because drugs had  
 4 become so important, 51.1 percent of  
 5 prostitution was associated with drugs.  
 6 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 7 Q. Now, to be clear, in this world you've  
 8 created where there's no drugs, there would  
 9 still be alcohol, right?  
 10 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 11 A. That's correct, there would still be  
 12 alcohol.  
 13 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 14 Q. And there would still be poverty?  
 15 A. That's correct, there would still be  
 16 poverty.  
 17 Q. There would still be income  
 18 inequality?  
 19 A. That's correct, there would still be  
 20 income inequality.  
 21 Q. There would still be unemployment?  
 22 A. That's correct, there would still be  
 23 unemployment.  
 24 Q. There would still be depression?

1 A. That's correct, there would still be  
 2 depression.  
 3 Q. There would still be anxiety?  
 4 A. That is correct, there would still be  
 5 anxiety.  
 6 Q. There would still be mental illness?  
 7 A. That's correct, there would still be  
 8 mental illness.  
 9 Q. And you assume for purposes of your  
 10 calculation that these other factors that I just  
 11 went through would not cause people to commit  
 12 the percentage of crimes identified in Table  
 13 3.3, that's implicit in your model, right?  
 14 A. No, it's actually not implicit in the  
 15 model. The -- those crimes, crimes committed  
 16 for those reasons are, of course, included here,  
 17 and so that's why these numbers are not  
 18 100 percent. It is not the case that  
 19 100 percent of prostitution or 100 percent of  
 20 aggravated assault is a result of drugs, so all  
 21 of those are still going on. They're all  
 22 leading to crime. And then this is just the  
 23 additional amount that comes because the drugs  
 24 were so readily available, were shipped in such

1 quantities.  
 2 Q. Well, to be clear, Professor Cutler,  
 3 this -- these figures are not limited to  
 4 opioids, these are just all drugs, right?  
 5 A. That is correct, these are all drugs.  
 6 Q. But you're just not comfortable saying  
 7 but for drugs in the world, any of these crimes  
 8 would be avoided or wouldn't have happened?  
 9 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 10 A. I'm trying to -- I'm trying to make a  
 11 distinction between the fact that the drugs were  
 12 out there and what the impact was, and a  
 13 hypothetical of eliminating the drugs. And I'm  
 14 not making any statement about a hypothetical as  
 15 to eliminating the drugs. I am -- nor am I  
 16 making a statement that other factors are not  
 17 important in crime at all.  
 18 All of these other factors are  
 19 important in crime in this and in the other --  
 20 and in the other analysis that I do. All I'm  
 21 making a statement about is the share of these  
 22 crimes for which there was involvement of drugs  
 23 and for which one of the purposes involved  
 24 either directly drugs or money for drugs.

1 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 2 Q. All right. I'm going to hand you what  
 3 I'm marking as Cutler Exhibit 4.  
 4 (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 4  
 5 was marked for identification.)  
 6 MR. SOBOL: This one must have sold  
 7 tens.  
 8 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 9 Q. Okay. So tab 4 is "Economic  
 10 Approaches to Estimating Benefits of Regulations  
 11 Affecting Addictive Goods," and it's a study  
 12 that you co-authored, right?  
 13 A. That is correct, yes.  
 14 Q. In this paper you recognize that  
 15 policies that take away addictive goods or  
 16 restrict consumption of illicit goods may lead  
 17 to substitution into other, quote unquote, bads,  
 18 right?  
 19 A. That is one of the points that's made  
 20 by this paper, correct.  
 21 Q. How do you account for that  
 22 substitution in your model?  
 23 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 24 A. I'm sorry, can you rephrase the

1 question, please? Can you restate the question,  
 2 please?  
 3 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 4 Q. How do you account for what you refer  
 5 to as substitution into other consumption bads  
 6 in your model in this case?  
 7 A. In this case, one of the ways in which  
 8 that shows up is the substitution from  
 9 consumption of legal opioids into the  
 10 consumption of illegal opioids. So that's one  
 11 example where people substitute from one harm  
 12 into another harm.  
 13 Q. Well, I'm talking about just this  
 14 first step where you're calculating the  
 15 percentage of crimes that are -- that you say  
 16 are attributable to drugs. And do you account  
 17 for at all the phenomenon that if there weren't  
 18 drugs in the world, people might move to other  
 19 consumption bads that would lead them to commit  
 20 crimes, the exact same crimes that you've  
 21 identified as being motivated by drugs?  
 22 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 23 A. In this specific table I haven't done  
 24 anything to say that individuals would switch

1 into another harm, which harm would then cause  
 2 them to commit crime.  
 3 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 4 Q. When you say you haven't done anything  
 5 to say that individuals would switch into  
 6 another crime, what you mean is you haven't done  
 7 any analysis to say that individuals would not  
 8 switch into other crime, right?  
 9 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 10 A. I haven't done any analysis as to  
 11 whether individuals would or would not switch  
 12 into other drugs, any other activities that  
 13 would bring crime in the absence of drugs.  
 14 Q. So if you look at S.22 of your paper,  
 15 Cutler Exhibit 4, do you see there's a -- I  
 16 guess you'd call it a graphic in the top left  
 17 there.  
 18 Do you see that?  
 19 A. Yes, I do see that.  
 20 Q. This is outlining the positive and  
 21 negative affects associated with existing users  
 22 who reduce their consumption of addictive goods,  
 23 is that right?  
 24 A. Yes, that is correct. And then

1 there's a lower part on potential users who are  
 2 deterred from initiation.  
 3 Q. And at the top part, one of the things  
 4 that you look at is the negative effects of  
 5 taking away or restricting consumption of  
 6 addictive goods, right?  
 7 A. Yes, that is correct. That is one  
 8 possible negative consequence.  
 9 Q. And one of the things that you  
 10 identify is the loss of positive attributes of  
 11 consumption, right?  
 12 A. Yes, that is correct.  
 13 Q. Where in your model do you account for  
 14 the loss of positive attributes of consumption,  
 15 assuming that opioid shipments did not happen?  
 16 A. So when we -- when I estimate the  
 17 models here, when I present the models here, the  
 18 models here with respect to crime and with  
 19 respect to mortality are the net effect taking  
 20 account of any harmful activity as well as any  
 21 beneficial activity.  
 22 So if, for example, increased  
 23 shipments of opioids in an area had led more  
 24 people to be pain-free and able to work and

1 earning more and, therefore, not in some way  
 2 engaged in criminal activity, that would show up  
 3 in the crime regressions as a reduction in crime  
 4 associated with increased shipments of opioids.  
 5 What those regressions are giving is the net  
 6 effect of the factors that -- where -- of the  
 7 aspects where increased shipments lead to  
 8 increased crime, net of the effects where  
 9 increased shipments lead to lower crime. And on  
 10 net what it's showing is a very strong increase  
 11 in crime associated with shipments of opioids.  
 12 Q. To the extent that the benefits --  
 13 strike that.  
 14 To the extent that the loss of  
 15 positive attributes of consumption manifest  
 16 themselves in something other than mortality or  
 17 crime, your model doesn't account for that,  
 18 right?  
 19 A. This model doesn't look at the welfare  
 20 consequences to the individual. It's looking at  
 21 the impact on public services.  
 22 So, for example, if one were doing a  
 23 benefit-cost analysis of opioid shipments as a  
 24 whole, benefits for some people might be an

1 increased ability to work and the amount that  
 2 they would earn, even if there were no impact  
 3 on, for example, criminal activity. Losses to  
 4 the individual or to their family would include  
 5 morbidity consequences and mortality  
 6 consequences. I have not estimated any of the  
 7 benefits or the costs to the individual. So I'm  
 8 not doing an individual benefit-cost or a social  
 9 benefit-cost analysis here. I'm strictly  
 10 looking at a government spending analysis here.

11 Just to contrast that, in the analysis  
 12 that was -- that's being done for -- in this  
 13 paper, there we are looking at a social  
 14 calculation of benefits and costs. And so for a  
 15 social calculation of benefits and costs, one  
 16 wants to take into account the impact on the  
 17 individual.

18 So, for example, an individual who  
 19 lives longer because they're deterred from  
 20 smoking, that is a social benefit. It doesn't  
 21 show up here, the reduction in mortality doesn't  
 22 directly show up as a loss associated with the  
 23 individual not living as long.

24 Q. Have you ever heard of a concept

1 called addiction replacement?

2 A. Yes, I have heard of addiction  
 3 replacement.

4 Q. What is that?

5 A. It's a term from psychology, I  
 6 believe, that people who are addicted to one  
 7 substance might also become addicted to another  
 8 substance if the first substance is removed.

9 Q. What is the prevalence of addiction  
 10 replacement in drug addicts?

11 A. I do not know what the prevalence of  
 12 addiction replacement is in drug addicts.

13 Q. How does your model account for  
 14 addiction replacement?

15 A. The models of -- so the regression  
 16 models for mortality and for crime, each of  
 17 those, to the extent that there's addiction  
 18 replacement, would be -- would take that into  
 19 account.

20 So, for example, suppose that people  
 21 who used opioids in the absence of opioids would  
 22 have used cocaine and they would have died of  
 23 cocaine drug use. One would pick that up by  
 24 looking at drug poisoning mortality overall, and

1 one would see that shipments of opioids are not  
 2 associated with drug poisoning deaths overall.

3 Or similarly, looking at crime, if  
 4 people who were using opioids, instead of  
 5 opioids would have been using cocaine, just to  
 6 take that example since you raised it, and,  
 7 therefore, would have committed crimes  
 8 associated with cocaine, then there would be no  
 9 impact at all across areas in the relationship  
 10 -- there would be no relationship at all across  
 11 areas in shipments of opioid medications,  
 12 shipments of opioid drugs and crime because  
 13 there would simply be no tendency for crime to  
 14 be higher in areas with more shipments if all  
 15 those shipments were doing was just substituting  
 16 for other addictive substances that would have  
 17 led to crime.

18 Q. Professor Cutler, if all of the crimes  
 19 in Table 3.3, let's go back to it, on Page 32  
 20 would have happened even now --

21 A. I'm sorry, Page 32?

22 Q. Page 20, Table 3.3.

23 A. Okay. Thank you. Just want to make  
 24 sure I'm looking at the same table as you are.

1 Q. If all -- this is a hypothetical  
 2 question. If all of these crimes still would  
 3 have happened even without the existence of  
 4 drugs, the first variable in your calculation in  
 5 the percentage of harms attributable to these  
 6 defendants would be zero, right?

7 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
 8 answered.

9 A. So if everyone would have committed  
 10 crimes in the absence of drugs, then yes, these  
 11 would all be zero. And then when we did the  
 12 crime models at the end, they would show no  
 13 relationship between opioid shipments and crime.

14 BY MR. KNAPP:

15 Q. Well, to be clear again, Table 3.3 is  
 16 not just looking at opioids, it's looking at all  
 17 drugs, right?

18 A. That's correct. That is correct.

19 Q. And you didn't run a regression on  
 20 crime and the prevalence of all drugs?

21 A. No, we ran -- we ran the regression  
 22 relating crime to opioid drugs, which is the  
 23 correct one here because that would really  
 24 say -- to test the drug substitution hypothesis

1 or the addiction substitution hypothesis you  
2 would want to relate it to the shipments of  
3 opioid medications because that would then  
4 directly test whether those shipments themselves  
5 led to increased crime, or whether those  
6 shipments simply substituted people from using  
7 other drugs into using those drugs and had no  
8 net effect on crime as a result.

9 Q. We talked earlier about the standard  
10 error. What is the standard error associated  
11 with this component of your calculation? And by  
12 "this component" I mean the percent of crimes  
13 that you attribute to drugs.

14 A. I don't have the standard errors  
15 immediately offhand. If I recall correctly, the  
16 report indicates the nature of the standard  
17 errors, but I don't recall it offhand.

18 Q. Does it indicate the nature of the  
19 standard errors for all steps in the  
20 calculation, or is it just for the regression,  
21 the regressions that you ran?

22 A. I was referring -- when I said the  
23 report indicates the standard errors, this  
24 report you identified as Exhibit 3 would

1 indicate the standard errors associated with the  
2 survey responses. So that those standard errors  
3 would come from the survey designer, and any  
4 survey designer would indicate what the standard  
5 errors are. I report the standard errors for  
6 the models that I do.

7 Q. But the survey designer did not use  
8 the results of the survey to say, you know --  
9 well, strike that.

10 Let's turn to Paragraph 39. So after  
11 you have this calculation of crimes that you say  
12 are attributable to drugs, and you try to  
13 estimate the percentage of those crimes that are  
14 attributable to opioids, right?

15 A. Yes, that is correct.

16 Q. And is it fair to say you're not  
17 comfortable opining that the crimes -- those  
18 crimes would not have occurred but for the  
19 existence of opioids?

20 A. I think the answer is the same here,  
21 which is that what we're using for this are the  
22 estimates of the opioid contribution of those  
23 drug cases.

24 One of the reasons to do the analysis

1 of crime that we do in the report is to provide  
2 another independent way of validating these  
3 crime estimates. So if these estimates were off  
4 because people would have used some other drug,  
5 that would also show up in our crime models as  
6 no relationship between shipments and crime.

7 Q. So my question was a little different.  
8 Do you have an opinion on whether the  
9 percentage of crimes that you identify as due to  
10 opioids would not have occurred if there were no  
11 opioids in the world?

12 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

13 A. So I think you're -- to the extent  
14 that you're asking --

15 (Phone interruption.)

16 MR. SOBOL: Oh, it's like the morning.

17 A. To the extent that you're asking  
18 about, for example, the substitution again, the  
19 answer is correct that this assumes that there  
20 would be no substitution into other types of  
21 activities which would have also led to the  
22 crime.

23 Q. Okay.

24 A. Or excuse me, another type of drug

1 that would have -- not activities, another type  
2 of drug that would have led to the crime.  
3 Excuse me.

4 Q. And for -- to calculate the percentage  
5 of drug crimes that are -- that you attribute to  
6 opioids, you use crime data from the National  
7 Forensic Laboratory Information System, right?

8 A. Yes, that is correct.

9 Q. And the NFLIS data, that's  
10 national-level data, right?

11 A. Yes, that is correct.

12 Q. And in that data there's no  
13 distinction between illicit opioids like heroin  
14 and prescription opioids, right?

15 A. Actually, let me just go back. These  
16 data, while they're national -- and I say here  
17 so I just wanted to check that before answering.  
18 The opioid share of reported drug crimes is  
19 calculated using the share of such tests  
20 undertaken by forensic laboratories in Ohio in  
21 which an opioid was detected.

22 Q. Got it.

23 So these are state-level data?

24 A. I misspoke earlier when I agreed with



1 your assessment -- with your statement that it  
 2 was national. That's correct.

3 Q. So these are not data that are  
 4 specific to either Cuyahoga or Summit, right?

5 A. That's correct. They're not specific  
 6 to Cuyahoga or Summit.

7 Q. And do you know if the plaintiffs here  
 8 have crime data for Cuyahoga and Summit that  
 9 could be used to identify the percentages of  
 10 laboratory testing that were -- that found an  
 11 opioid?

12 MR. SOBOL: It's a yes or a no.

13 A. I'm sorry. Could you just repeat the  
 14 question, please?

15 BY MR. KNAPP:

16 Q. Did you ask the -- well, strike that.  
 17 Do you know if the plaintiffs have  
 18 data that identifies the percentage of drugs  
 19 seized and tested by forensic laboratories in  
 20 Cuyahoga and Summit that include an opioid?

21 MR. SOBOL: That's a yes or no.

22 A. No, I do not know if they have that  
 23 information.

24 BY MR. KNAPP:

1 Q. And you didn't ask for that data?

2 A. As I indicated, I did not have the  
 3 conversations with the officials in Cuyahoga and  
 4 Summit, so I don't know whether that specific  
 5 question was asked and answered negatively or  
 6 not.

7 Q. You personally didn't ask for it,  
 8 right, sir?

9 A. I personally did not ask for it,  
 10 that's correct.

11 Q. How does the NFLIS study handle crimes  
 12 when there are multiple drugs involved? Strike  
 13 that. Let me ask a different question.

14 In the NFLIS study when there's  
 15 multiple crimes -- strike that.

16 In the NFLIS study when there are  
 17 multiple drugs involved, the NFLIS study doesn't  
 18 weight the results based upon the volume of the  
 19 drug found, right?

20 A. I would want to look back specifically  
 21 at the NFLIS study to be sure before agreeing to  
 22 that.

23 Q. Do you know one way or another if it  
 24 weights crime statistics based upon the volume

1 of drugs that are found?

2 A. Off the top of my head, no, I do not  
 3 know that.

4 Q. Did you make any adjustments in your  
 5 report to address the possibility that NFLIS  
 6 data does not weight the results based upon the  
 7 volume of product?

8 A. No, we did not make any adjustments  
 9 for that.

10 Q. All right. So then for other crimes  
 11 that you identify as drug-related crimes, you  
 12 use data on the share of people in Ohio with  
 13 substance use disorder who have been diagnosed  
 14 with opioid use disorder, right?

15 A. I'm sorry. Can you just repeat the  
 16 question? I just want to make sure I process  
 17 the whole question.

18 Q. So I'm down on Paragraph 39 at the  
 19 bottom of the page, the last sentence there. To  
 20 estimate the other drug-related crimes  
 21 associated with opioids, what you do is you use  
 22 the share of people in Ohio with substance use  
 23 disorder who have opioid use disorder, right?

24 A. Yes, that is correct.

1 Q. And is what you're trying to estimate  
 2 there the people who commit drug-related crimes  
 3 who are motivated by opioids as opposed to some  
 4 other drug?

5 A. Yes, that is correct.

6 Q. And why is the share of people with  
 7 opioid use disorder a good proxy for that?

8 A. It is, of course, a proxy, and so  
 9 every proxy could have possible errors. In this  
 10 case, part of the -- probably the hypothesis  
 11 that's going in is that the crimes are more  
 12 likely to be committed by people who have use  
 13 disorder than by people with, say, appropriate  
 14 use, and so the use disorder is likely to be a  
 15 good proxy for the part which is criminal.

16 Q. Well, to be clear, the crimes we're  
 17 looking at, we're not just looking at crimes  
 18 committed by people with opioid use disorder --  
 19 or strike that.

20 We're not just looking at crimes by  
 21 people with substance use disorders, it's crimes  
 22 committed by all people, right?

23 A. Yes. But remember that the definition  
 24 is people who are committing the crimes while on

1 medication, or to obtain the drugs, or to obtain  
2 money to obtain the drugs, and so that implies a  
3 more severe form than just using the drugs.

4 Q. And you agree that not all people who  
5 commit crimes are -- have been diagnosed with  
6 substance use disorders, right?

7 A. Oh, that's correct.

8 Q. Do you know what percentage have been  
9 diagnosed with substance use disorder?

10 A. No, I don't know which people with --  
11 who commit a crime have been diagnosed with  
12 substance use disorder.

13 Q. So you referred to an error, a  
14 potential error for when you use proxies. Is  
15 there an error rate associated with this  
16 component of your calculation where you're  
17 trying to calculate the percentage of crimes  
18 that are attributable to opioids?

19 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

20 You can answer.

21 A. There are two types of errors that  
22 economists traditionally think about. There's  
23 errors in measurement, for example, because one  
24 has a small sample and that one can calculate

1 the standard error associated with having a  
2 small sample. So, for example, one can obtain  
3 the standard error around an estimate of a  
4 percentage of people who have substance use  
5 disorder by knowing the size, the population  
6 size that was sampled and so on.

7 Then the second type of error is error  
8 associated with what's called model uncertainty,  
9 which is I'm not sure -- one can question  
10 whether the model is accurate or not. In that  
11 type of model uncertainty, it's difficult, if  
12 not impossible, to assign a specific standard  
13 error.

14 What -- the example of something  
15 that's used as a proxy for something else, it's  
16 -- while sometimes one can construct a measure  
17 of uncertainty, it's often the case that one  
18 cannot do so because you're asking whether if I  
19 had a different model in essence I would have  
20 had a different result, and I don't --  
21 therefore, I don't have an estimate of the  
22 standard error associated with that part,  
23 because it's really asking if I could use a  
24 different model for that, how different would

1 the results have been.

2 Q. So in coming up with these percentages  
3 of crimes that you attribute to opioids, you  
4 didn't look at the details of a single case that  
5 was handled by a prosecutor in Cuyahoga or  
6 Summit County, is that right?

7 A. I did not look at any specific cases  
8 that were handled in either Cuyahoga or Summit  
9 County.

10 Q. And you didn't look at a single case  
11 that was handled by a public defender in  
12 Cuyahoga?

13 A. I did not look at any specific cases  
14 that were handled by a public defender in  
15 Cuyahoga.

16 Q. Did you look at any prosecutor data in  
17 Summit or Cuyahoga County to see if it  
18 identified crimes that involved drugs?

19 A. The -- as noted here, the forensic  
20 tests were done for Ohio, and so those  
21 identifications were specifically from Ohio. We  
22 also matched these -- so this is what share of  
23 the crimes were committed by people that -- were  
24 committed that are drug-related. Those then get

1 applied to the specific crime totals in Cuyahoga  
2 and Summit, crimes of each type in Cuyahoga and  
3 Summit, so those numbers are a part of the  
4 calculation.

5 Q. My question was, did you look at the  
6 actual records associated with any particular  
7 crime that took place in Cuyahoga or Summit  
8 County?

9 A. I did not look at the records of any  
10 particular crime, no. We looked at the  
11 aggregate numbers of crimes.

12 Q. Did you look at the LERMS database to  
13 identify whether there were -- the percentages  
14 that you're applying here are consistent with  
15 the law enforcement records in Summit or  
16 Cuyahoga County?

17 A. No, I did not look at the LERMS  
18 database.

19 Q. Do you know what the LERMS database  
20 is?

21 A. I have heard about it, yes.

22 Q. You didn't ask to access the LERMS  
23 database so that you could run searches across  
24 it to see if the actual law enforcement records

1 were consistent with the percentages that you're  
 2 applying?

3 A. As I say, I did not do the specific  
 4 asking, so I would want to go back and review  
 5 the notes from the team that asked to determine  
 6 what questions were asked about that and then  
 7 what answers were given.

8 Q. Well, whether it was asked or not, you  
 9 didn't personally look at the LERMS database to  
 10 determine whether the crimes that actually took  
 11 place in Summit and Cuyahoga County were  
 12 consistent with the percentages that you're  
 13 calculating in this first step of your  
 14 calculation?

15 A. That's correct, I did not specifically  
 16 look at LERMS database for this.

17 Q. All right. Let's move on to the next  
 18 section, share of addiction and mental health  
 19 activity attributable to --

20 A. I wonder if we could take a break so I  
 21 could use the men's room --

22 Q. Let's do it.

23 A. -- and get some water.

24 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is

1 3:08 p.m., and we're off the record.  
 2 (Whereupon, a recess was taken.)

3 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is  
 4 3:22 p.m., and we're on the record.

5 BY MR. KNAPP:

6 Q. Professor Cutler, I want to circle  
 7 back to a response that you gave to a question I  
 8 asked about whether you asked to access the  
 9 LERMS database, and what you said was, "as I  
 10 said, I did not do the specific asking, so I'd  
 11 want to go back and review the notes from the  
 12 team that asked."

13 What notes are you referring to?

14 MR. SOBOL: Are they with counsel, or  
 15 the presence of counsel?

16 A. I think I misspoke. I don't have any  
 17 notes. I think I should have said I would want  
 18 to ask the team that did the asking.

19 BY MR. KNAPP:

20 Q. So you don't have any written memos,  
 21 written notes, whether it's handwritten, typed  
 22 up, nothing like that from the team that  
 23 conducted interviews?

24 A. No, I do not have any written,

1 handwritten, typed e-mailed notes.

2 Q. Did you ever have notes of that sort?

3 A. No, I never did have notes of that  
 4 sort.

5 I apologize. I misspoke then.

6 Q. All right. So if we look at 23, you  
 7 have "Share of addiction in mental health  
 8 activity attributable to opioids." And I want  
 9 to ask a similar question to what I asked on the  
 10 crime data, is, are you opining that but for the  
 11 existence of opioids in the world, the  
 12 percentages that you calculate of addiction and  
 13 mental health activity would not have happened?

14 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

15 A. Again, I just want to make clear the  
 16 distinction between the fact that because there  
 17 were opioids these services had to be provided  
 18 which would not otherwise have been provided,  
 19 versus the hypothetical of if one now reduced  
 20 opioids would, therefore, these services no  
 21 longer need to be provided.

22 On the first of those, that is what  
 23 I'm opining, that because of opioids these  
 24 services had to be provided and they would not

1 otherwise have had to be provided.

2 Q. So I want to ask you about the  
 3 second -- the latter part of your answer, which  
 4 is, are you opining that, let's say, back in  
 5 2006, but for the existence of opioids, Summit  
 6 and Cuyahoga would have avoided the harms that  
 7 you calculate for addiction and mental health  
 8 activity?

9 A. Yes, had there not been the influx of  
 10 opioids, then those harms in the ADAMHS Board in  
 11 Cuyahoga and the ADM Board in Summit, those  
 12 services would not have needed to have been  
 13 provided.

14 Q. So let me make sure I understand this.  
 15 So if we look at Table 3.5, under  
 16 Cuyahoga 2006, it says 3.3 percent  
 17 opioid-related percent of services. So are you  
 18 opining that there would have been 3.3 percent  
 19 less services provided by the Cuyahoga ADAMHS  
 20 Board but for the existence of opioids?

21 A. Technically, it's that 3.3 percent of  
 22 their services were utilized by opioids that  
 23 would not have otherwise need to. The  
 24 3.3 percent less is an issue that 3.3 percent of

1 the existing services is not exactly 3.3 percent  
2 less than the total. Other than that, that is  
3 correct.

4 Q. And for purposes of this part of your  
5 analysis, the results in Table 3.5, what  
6 analysis did you do that if there were no  
7 opioids, but for the existence of opioids, the  
8 people that you identified as addicted to  
9 opioids wouldn't have become addicted to other  
10 drugs?

11 A. In this analysis we did not assume any  
12 offset; that is, we did not assume that people  
13 who were addicted to opioids if there had been  
14 no opioids would have been addicted to anything  
15 else.

16 Q. So you didn't account for addiction  
17 replacement in connection with this calculation  
18 of the percent of treatment and addiction  
19 services associated with opioids?

20 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Misstates.

21 A. The ideal way to look at addiction  
22 offset is like what we did with the models of  
23 crime that are in the report, is to look at the  
24 harm as it relates to opioids because that is

1 the -- that nets out all the different factors  
2 for that.

3 Unfortunately, the data do not exist  
4 to allow one to do that in this circumstance, so  
5 I couldn't do a model that would try to look at  
6 the offsetting -- any potential offsetting  
7 effects the way that I could with the models for  
8 crime.

9 BY MR. KNAPP:

10 Q. All right. And so let's talk, then,  
11 about the data that you used to come up with  
12 these percentages. And I want to start with the  
13 Cuyahoga County ADAMHS Board.

14 And to come up with the percentages  
15 attributable to opioids, did you look at annual  
16 reports prepared by the Cuyahoga ADAMHS Board?

17 A. Let me refer you very specifically to  
18 what we did, which you'll find in the appendix,  
19 and so let me turn to the appendix. So you can  
20 see the --

21 MR. SOBOL: Where are you? The  
22 appendix is fairly limited, Doctor.

23 THE WITNESS: It's enough to give one  
24 a hernia.

1 Appendix III.D shows the specific data  
2 that are used in the -- that are used in the  
3 opioid-related percent of addiction and  
4 treatment services. III.D.1 is for Cuyahoga,  
5 and III.D.2 is for Summit County.

6 BY MR. KNAPP;

7 Q. Okay. Handing you what I have marked  
8 as Cutler Exhibit 5.

9 (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 5  
10 was marked for identification.)

11 BY MR. KNAPP:

12 Q. Have you seen this document before,  
13 sir?

14 A. I believe I have, yes.

15 Q. And is this one of the documents that  
16 you relied on to calculate the opioid-related  
17 share of addiction and mental health activity by  
18 the Cuyahoga ADAMHS Board?

19 A. I would just want to check exactly to  
20 make sure that it's precisely what it is that's  
21 referred to in the report, so I'd be happy to do  
22 that if you wish.

23 Q. Well, if we look at Appendix III.D.1,  
24 panel B-2, sources and notes 1 to 15, you say

1 2009 to 2017 ADAMHS annual reports.

2 Do you see that?

3 A. Yes, I do.

4 Q. Do you know if this is an ADAMHS  
5 annual report, the document that I just handed  
6 you, Cutler Exhibit 5?

7 A. Yes, this is an ADAMHS annual report.  
8 Again, I just wanted to make sure that the  
9 numbers would match exactly, but yes.

10 Q. So point me to where in this Cutler  
11 Exhibit 5 you're pulling the data for for 2017.

12 A. Okay. Let me make sure I get the  
13 exact cite correctly.

14 So I'm sorry, so which number would  
15 you like to know about exactly? Could you just  
16 please repeat that part?

17 Q. I'm -- my question is where in this  
18 annual report did you pull the data from that's  
19 in your Appendix III.D?

20 A. And which specific row in III.D would  
21 you like me to point you to?

22 Q. Let's do assessment.

23 A. So which part of III.D are you looking  
24 at? Can you just let me know just the --

1 Q. Panel B.2.

2 A. Panel B.2. Okay. And then the

3 assessment.

4 So the specific footnote refers to

5 annual reports, Page 8, and the addiction

6 services are here's the total of the addiction

7 services, 23.3 million in the Page 8 and

8 23.28 million in the total addiction services

9 spending in line 16 -- row 16, excuse me.

10 And then these would come from just

11 taking the percentages, so the assessment number

12 would come from taking the 2 percent in the

13 assessment, or you can also see the 410,000

14 that's -- since these are in millions, the

15 410,000 in the column for 2017 in row 1 matches

16 the 407,000 in the top pie chart on Page 8 of

17 the annual report.

18 Q. So did you verify in connection with

19 your report how the expenses identified in this

20 annual report were calculated?

21 A. I did not personally, so we used the

22 data from here. So I did not personally verify

23 how these numbers were calculated.

24 Q. Are you aware that in 2012 the

1 Cuyahoga ADAMHS Board stopped reporting its

2 Medicaid-related expenses?

3 A. No, I wasn't aware of that.

4 Q. You didn't account for that in your

5 analysis?

6 A. No. I would need to -- I did not

7 account for any Medicaid-related component.

8 Q. And you didn't speak with anyone at

9 the ADAMHS Board to determine how they

10 calculated the board's expenses by service

11 category as they're reported in this report?

12 A. I personally did not. I don't know if

13 that was part of one of the -- one of the other

14 members of the team. I don't know if they spoke

15 with them. It might also have been one of the

16 lawyers might have spoken with them and obtained

17 information, so I don't -- but I did not

18 personally.

19 Q. Well, can you identify any particular

20 information that was communicated to you by the

21 lawyers or by your team that you're relying on

22 for purposes of your report that you're relying

23 on?

24 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

1 I instruct him not to answer.

2 MR. KNAPP: What's the basis for that

3 if he's relying on the data for purposes of his

4 report?

5 MR. SOBOL: You just asked him what

6 the lawyers told him. He didn't say he has

7 relied upon anything the lawyers told him.

8 MR. KNAPP: I limited my question to

9 what he's relying on.

10 MR. SOBOL: I didn't hear it that way

11 at all.

12 A. Could you repeat the question, please?

13 MR. SOBOL: You said lawyers or by

14 your team.

15 MR. KNAPP: That you're relying on.

16 MR. SOBOL: Why don't you break it up.

17 It's compound.

18 BY MR. KNAPP:

19 Q. Well, let's start with, can you

20 identify any particular information that was

21 communicate -- well, strike that. I'm going to

22 break it up into pieces.

23 You didn't -- you personally did not

24 speak with anyone associated with Cuyahoga

1 ADAMHS Board, right?

2 A. Correct. I personally did not speak

3 with anyone at the ADAMHS Board.

4 Q. And you don't -- you can't say sitting

5 here today if anyone on your team spoke with

6 anyone from the Cuyahoga County ADAMHS Board,

7 right?

8 A. That's correct. I don't know whether

9 anyone on the team spoke with the ADAMHS Board.

10 Q. You can't identify any information

11 that was communicated to you by anyone about the

12 ADAMHS Board that you're relying on for purposes

13 of these calculations, right?

14 MR. SOBOL: I instruct him not to

15 answer to the extent it might involve an

16 attorney-client -- excuse me -- an attorney

17 communication.

18 A. With respect to non-legal

19 communications, I do not know of any direct

20 communication about these specific data from a

21 member of the ADAMHS Board.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. Okay. If you look at Page 11 of the

24 annual report, Cutler Exhibit 5, do you see

1 there's a pie chart down at the bottom?

2 A. Yes, I do see the pie chart.

3 Q. Identifies opioid-type dependence?

4 A. Yes, I see that.

5 Q. Do you know what that -- what

6 opioid-type dependence means in connection with

7 this report?

8 A. I believe that refers to, as the words

9 say, any type of opioid dependence.

10 Q. So a dependence upon any type of

11 opioid would fall within this category? That's

12 your understanding?

13 A. Yes, that is my understanding.

14 Q. What's the basis for that

15 understanding?

16 A. The basis -- so what I would first

17 want to do is check to make sure my

18 understanding is correct by looking specifically

19 at where the data come from, and then what I

20 would do is the basis for that would then be the

21 report itself and our reading of the report.

22 Q. Do you know if opioid-type dependence

23 includes dependence on any drugs not including

24 opioids?

1 A. I don't know the answer offhand, and I

2 would want to look through specifically to see.

3 Q. I want to circle back to my question

4 about Medicaid expenses with respect to the

5 Cuyahoga County ADAMHS Board. Do you know if

6 Medicaid-related expenses were included in

7 annual reports prior to 2012?

8 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

9 answered.

10 A. No, I do not know about the treatment

11 of Medicaid.

12 BY MR. KNAPP:

13 Q. You don't know how it was handled in

14 these reports or in your report?

15 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

16 answered.

17 A. In the report, not off the top of my

18 head. I would want to do a little bit of -- I

19 want to -- I would want to look at each of the

20 numbers in specific before giving you an answer.

21 BY MR. KNAPP:

22 Q. Well, let's assume that Medicaid

23 expenses are in the data prior to 2012 and not

24 in the data after 2012. If that's the case,

1 would you want to pull out the Medicaid expenses

2 from prior to 2012?

3 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

4 A. What we're interested in here is what

5 percentage of the activity of the boards is

6 related to opioids. First what share of the

7 activity is related to drugs, and then second is

8 what share of the activity is related to

9 opioids. What I would want to do is to look and

10 see how each of those percentages varies over

11 time with the components that the ADAMHS Board

12 has included.

13 BY MR. KNAPP:

14 Q. But you haven't done that, correct?

15 A. That's correct, I have not made any

16 adjustment over time.

17 Q. Okay. Did you speak with anyone at

18 the Summit County Alcohol, Drug and Mental

19 Health Board in connection with preparing your

20 opinions here?

21 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

22 answered.

23 A. I personally --

24 MR. KNAPP: This is now Summit. We

1 were talking about Cuyahoga before.

2 MR. SOBOL: I was thinking about this

3 morning.

4 A. I personally did not speak with anyone

5 at the ADM Board in Summit.

6 BY MR. KNAPP:

7 Q. And you personally didn't verify how

8 any of the expenditures in Summit County's ADM

9 Board's annual reports were prepared?

10 A. That's correct, I personally did not

11 verify it with anyone at the ADM Board.

12 Q. You calculated the harms related to

13 addiction services for both licit and illicit

14 opioids, right?

15 A. Yes, that is correct.

16 Q. And you don't have any calculation in

17 your report that shows the harms associated

18 solely with licit opioids, correct?

19 A. In this specific component of the

20 share of ADM and ADAMHS spending that are

21 associated with opioids, those specific shares

22 do not differentiate between use of licit and

23 illicit opioids. We do other things in the

24 report to pull apart the parts that are due to

1 each as you -- as we were talking about, for  
 2 example, with the direct and the indirect  
 3 models.  
 4 Q. But at this step in your calculation  
 5 when you're calculating the harms that you say  
 6 are associated with opioids, you don't  
 7 differentiate between licit or illicit?  
 8 MR. SOBOL: "This part" being?  
 9 MR. KNAPP: The calculation that's  
 10 reflected in paragraph -- well, let me get the  
 11 right table. Table 3.5.  
 12 A. Can you just refer me to the page,  
 13 please?  
 14 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 15 Q. 24.  
 16 A. Thank you.  
 17 That is correct. In Table 3.5 we do  
 18 not make any differentiation as to licit and  
 19 illicit opioid services.  
 20 Q. And so if a jury finds that the  
 21 defendants cannot be held responsible for harms  
 22 caused by illicit opioids, you can't identify  
 23 the portion of treatment and addiction services  
 24 that are limited to licit opioids, correct?

1 A. That's correct.  
 2 MR. SOBOL: Objection to form.  
 3 Go ahead.  
 4 A. That's correct. One would need to do  
 5 additional data analysis to try to pull out the  
 6 parts which are due to licit and illicit  
 7 opioids.  
 8 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 9 Q. Okay. Let's turn to Paragraph 44.  
 10 And 44 -- strike that.  
 11 In Paragraph 44, you're describing how  
 12 you calculated the share of children's and  
 13 family services activity attributable to  
 14 opioids, right?  
 15 A. Yes, that's correct. That paragraph  
 16 discusses calculating the share of children's  
 17 services due to opioids.  
 18 Q. Does Table 3.6 reflect the percentage  
 19 of child removals in each year that you believe  
 20 would have been avoided but for opioids?  
 21 A. Again, I want to make the distinction.  
 22 Because of the widespread shipments and use of  
 23 opioid drugs, these were child-related services  
 24 that would not otherwise have needed to occur,

1 but that's not saying anything about if one were  
 2 to reduce opioids at this point would those  
 3 services disappear.  
 4 Q. Do you mean at this point as in 2000  
 5 -- April 26th of 2019?  
 6 A. That's correct.  
 7 Q. And so you are opining that if there  
 8 were no opioids in 2006, there would be  
 9 4.5 percent less opioid-related removals in  
 10 Cuyahoga children and family services?  
 11 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 12 A. Technically you're mixing up the  
 13 4.5 percent. So the 4.5 percent is of the  
 14 services provided in 2006. That's not the  
 15 reduction in what the services would be because  
 16 of the difference in the denominator, but yes.  
 17 I'm sorry. I don't mean to be  
 18 pedantic about the --  
 19 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 20 Q. No, it's a different calculation, so I  
 21 want to make sure I understand it.  
 22 Can you explain to me how you would  
 23 calculate the -- hang on one second. Strike  
 24 that.

1 So if we look at Table 3.6, you  
 2 estimate that in 2017 there would be 27 --  
 3 strike that.  
 4 In 2017 you estimate that 27 percent  
 5 of the child removals in Summit County are  
 6 opioid related, right?  
 7 A. Yes, that's correct. In 2017, it's  
 8 27 percent in Summit County.  
 9 Q. And so if we were trying to calculate  
 10 what that implies in terms of a but-for  
 11 percentage of removals, that -- strike that.  
 12 Can you just explain how you would  
 13 calculate the percentage of removals that would  
 14 have occurred in your calculation but for the  
 15 existence of opioids?  
 16 A. I think the safest statement here is  
 17 that 27 percent of the child service -- of the  
 18 child removals were associated with opioids, and  
 19 therefore those 27 percent of services would not  
 20 need to be provided but for the opioid epidemic.  
 21 Q. Okay.  
 22 A. Those 27 percent of the total of  
 23 existing services.  
 24 Q. And just to be clear, in this but-for



1 world with respect to child removals, there  
 2 would still be poverty, right?

3 A. That's correct, there would still be  
 4 poverty.

5 Q. And there still would be alcohol  
 6 abuse?

7 A. That's correct, there would still be  
 8 alcohol abuse.

9 Q. Still be abuse of other drugs?

10 A. That's correct, there would still be  
 11 abuse of other drugs.

12 Q. Still be mental illness?

13 A. That's correct, there would still be  
 14 mental illness.

15 Q. There would still be teenage  
 16 pregnancy?

17 A. That's correct, there would still be  
 18 teenage pregnancy.

19 Q. There would still be depression?

20 A. That's correct, there would still be  
 21 depression.

22 Q. There would still be unemployment?

23 A. That's correct, there would still be  
 24 unemployment.

1 Q. There would still be domestic  
 2 violence?

3 A. That's correct, unfortunately there  
 4 would still be domestic violence.

5 Q. There would still be child neglect and  
 6 abuse?

7 A. That's correct, there still would be  
 8 child neglect and abuse.

9 Q. And so your analysis assumes that  
 10 these factors played no part in the 27 percent  
 11 of child removals in Summit County in 2017 that  
 12 you attribute to opioids?

13 A. I don't think that's correct. Those  
 14 may have also been occurring, but the opioid --  
 15 but the removal was related to the opioids, but  
 16 I don't think it says those were not occurring  
 17 at all. So it doesn't say, for example, that  
 18 the family was not in poverty, it doesn't say  
 19 that the family was not a single-headed family  
 20 or a family of a teenage mom.

21 Q. You said the removal was related to  
 22 the opioids. What is the basis for that  
 23 statement?

24 A. So that comes from the Public

1 Children's Services Association of Ohio which  
 2 has its report on the opioid epidemic's impact  
 3 on children's services in Ohio.

4 Q. And so is it your understanding that  
 5 that report identifies opioids as the cause of  
 6 the child removal in 27 percent of the cases in  
 7 Summit County in 2017?

8 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

9 A. The -- let me call your attention to  
 10 the footnote of Appendix III.E.2, the first note  
 11 of that table, which is on Page 2 of Appendix  
 12 III.E. "25 percent of children taken into  
 13 custody in 2015 had parents using opioids at the  
 14 time of removal."

15 BY MR. KNAPP:

16 Q. Right. So let's -- that's a good  
 17 distinction. Let's focus on 2015.

18 So the report that you're relying on  
 19 contains data from 2015, is that right?

20 A. Yes, that is correct.

21 Q. And I just want to make sure if you  
 22 understand what that data reflects. Do you  
 23 believe that the data for 2015 says that  
 24 25 percent of the child removals in Summit

1 County were caused by opioids?

2 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
 3 answered.

4 A. I want to look back at the report to  
 5 use the -- to get the specific language that's  
 6 used. Here we have -- I have parents using  
 7 opioids at the time of removal, but I want to  
 8 look back because I think it may have been a  
 9 little stronger language in the report.

10 BY MR. KNAPP:

11 Q. In the report, the opioid epidemic's  
 12 impact on children's services in Ohio, you  
 13 believe the language is stronger?

14 A. That's correct. I want to look at the  
 15 language to be sure in the PCSAO report. I  
 16 would like to look back at that language.

17 Q. Does your model -- strike that.

18 Your Table 3.6 implicitly assumes that  
 19 the opioid was the cause of the child removal,  
 20 correct?

21 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

22 A. Not so much the cause as that the  
 23 removal would not have occurred had the family  
 24 not been using opioids, so it tipped the scale

1 in terms of removal.

2 BY MR. KNAPP:

3 Q. And you believe that the survey that

4 you looked at supports that conclusion?

5 A. Yes, I do. And, again, I'd really

6 like to get the specific language if that's an

7 issue.

8 Q. Well, let me ask you this.

9 Did you see the survey that you're

10 relying on that's reported -- the results of

11 which are reported in -- actually, you know

12 what? Strike that.

13 Let me mark this.

14 (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 6

15 was marked for identification.)

16 BY MR. KNAPP:

17 Q. Handing you what's been marked as

18 Cutler Exhibit 6. Is this the report that

19 you're relying on for the percentages in Table

20 3.6?

21 A. Yes, this is the report that's used in

22 Table 3.6.

23 Q. And if we look at the tenth page, it

24 says "Impact of opioid epidemic on children."

1 Is that where you're pulling your percentages

2 from?

3 A. Yes, that is correct.

4 Q. And this particular data relies on a

5 PCSAO opiate survey, correct?

6 A. That's correct. This is a survey by

7 the Public Children's Services Association of

8 Ohio.

9 Q. Did you see any of the survey

10 questions?

11 A. No. I don't think I saw the survey

12 questions for this.

13 Q. Did you see any of the completed

14 survey forms?

15 A. I have not looked at the completed

16 survey forms.

17 Q. Did you see any of the underlying

18 data?

19 A. My understanding is that these are the

20 underlying data that was reported to PCSAO.

21 Q. Have you seen the underlying data?

22 There has to be numbers that make up these

23 percentages, right?

24 A. I have not seen a specific form that

1 was filled out by any particular county in Ohio.

2 Q. And do you know how many cases of

3 child removals are reflected in this survey?

4 A. It varies by the county. The

5 counties -- if I recall the survey correctly,

6 the counties were asked about all child removals

7 in the county.

8 Q. You say you recall the survey

9 correctly, yet did you testify that you haven't

10 seen the survey, though, correct?

11 A. If I recall -- that's correct, I

12 haven't seen the survey. I have seen the

13 reports and I've read some of the deposition

14 transcripts from others who were asked about the

15 PCSAO survey and its reporting.

16 Q. Okay. If we look at what Page 10

17 says, it says "Impact of opioid epidemic on

18 children. 28 percent of children taken into

19 custody in 2015 had parents who were using

20 opioids at time of removal."

21 Do you see that? It's the text on

22 the -- big blue text on the right.

23 A. Yes. Yes, I do see that. Thank you.

24 Q. Where does it say in this report that

1 the opioid tipped the scales, as you said, to

2 cause the removal?

3 A. I'd like to look back and see the

4 specific question that was asked of them. And

5 it may be I'm remembering it incorrectly or it

6 may be that I'm remembering it from one of the

7 depositions, but I -- so I just want to be -- I

8 would like to be certain before saying that.

9 Q. You can look at the report.

10 A. Okay. If I recall correctly, it's not

11 in this specific report because one would need

12 the survey data. And then I'm trying to

13 remember whether, for example, it was in the

14 deposition testimony or whether I had seen it

15 somewhere else, but I don't recall off the top

16 of my head a specific source for the exact

17 question that was asked of the counties.

18 Q. But your -- you believe that the

19 results of the survey indicated that the opioid

20 use is what tipped the scales to require a child

21 removal?

22 A. I don't want to state that with

23 100 percent confidence that that's true because

24 I don't recall it 100 percent for sure. So let

1 me say that I'd like to go back and look at the  
 2 specific question that was asked of the county.  
 3 Q. Your figures in Table 3.6 implicitly  
 4 assume that the opioid is what caused or tipped  
 5 the scales to result in the child removal,  
 6 right?  
 7 A. Correct. Here the 25 percent is that  
 8 those removals would not have occurred in the  
 9 absence of the opioids.  
 10 Q. Do you see any survey data on the  
 11 percentage of removals that involved opioid use  
 12 from prior to 2015?  
 13 A. I have not seen any data from Ohio  
 14 that are as reliable that are from prior to  
 15 2015.  
 16 Q. And what you did is you back casted  
 17 the percentages that you're estimating based  
 18 upon this 2015 survey, right?  
 19 A. That's --  
 20 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 21 A. That's correct. We estimated back  
 22 casting and then forecasting to 2016 and 2017  
 23 from the data in 2015.  
 24 BY MR. KNAPP:

1 Q. You didn't see any data about child  
 2 removals from prior to 2015 that would give you  
 3 comfort that you could accurately back cast  
 4 based upon this 2015 survey?  
 5 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 6 A. There was no comparable survey that  
 7 was done by PCSAO or any other organization that  
 8 was comparable to this that we could use to look  
 9 farther back in time.  
 10 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 11 Q. So I understand there was no  
 12 comparable survey. I'm asking what gave you  
 13 comfort that you could back cast in prior years  
 14 based upon the 2015 report?  
 15 A. The back casting that we're using from  
 16 the 2015 report is based on the share of people  
 17 with substance use that are related to opioids  
 18 from the ADAMHS Board and the ADM Board.  
 19 Those -- again, substance use disorder is a very  
 20 severe form of utilization, and, of course,  
 21 child removals is a very severe form of  
 22 interaction with a family -- with a troubled  
 23 family, so I was -- I felt confident in using  
 24 the severe form of use disorder to back cast the

1 severe form of child intervention.  
 2 Q. And so what evidence do you have that  
 3 the trend of opioid use disorder in these  
 4 counties is applicable or a good proxy for child  
 5 removals in these counties?  
 6 A. I'm sorry, can you just repeat the  
 7 question, please?  
 8 Q. What evidence do you have that the  
 9 trend of opioid use disorder in these counties  
 10 is a good proxy for child removals in these  
 11 counties prior to 2015?  
 12 A. Unfortunately, without a good time  
 13 series of data that are comparable to this, I  
 14 don't have any way of benchmarking this with  
 15 other information.  
 16 Q. Do you understand if people with  
 17 children are more or less likely to use opioids,  
 18 to abuse opioids? Strike that.  
 19 Do you understand if someone with a  
 20 child is more or less likely to abuse opioids?  
 21 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 22 A. That's an epidemiological question  
 23 about abuse of opioids, and I don't know the  
 24 answer off the top of my head. I would want to

1 consult with epidemiology papers on opioid  
 2 abuse.  
 3 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 4 Q. You didn't get the answer to that  
 5 question before using the trend of opioid use  
 6 disorder to project and back cast child removals  
 7 in Summit or Cuyahoga County, right?  
 8 A. I don't think that question is  
 9 relevant for whether this is an appropriate way  
 10 to extrapolate.  
 11 Q. My question wasn't whether you think  
 12 it's relevant or not. You didn't do it, did  
 13 you?  
 14 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
 15 answered.  
 16 A. I didn't do it because it wasn't  
 17 relevant.  
 18 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 19 Q. Now, to be clear, Paragraph 10 doesn't  
 20 reflect whether the parents involved in the  
 21 25 percent of removals in 2015 that were using  
 22 opioids were also abusing alcohol, does it?  
 23 A. Let me just be sure. You said  
 24 Paragraph 10. Did you mean by that Page 10?

1 Q. Page 10 of the -- of Cutler Exhibit 6.

2 A. Okay. I just wanted to be sure you

3 weren't referring to Page 10 of the report in

4 some way.

5 That's correct, this chart does not

6 show whether these parents were using other

7 substances at the time.

8 Q. And this report also doesn't show if

9 they were sent to jail for some other reason

10 other than opioids?

11 A. That's correct, it doesn't say whether

12 they were sent to jail for any other reason.

13 Q. Did you review -- strike that.

14 You mentioned that you reviewed some

15 deposition testimony that talked about this

16 survey. Do you recall what deposition it was

17 that talked about this survey?

18 A. If I'm not mistaken, the deposition of

19 Cynthia -- I'm going to butcher her last name,

20 for which I apologize -- Weiskittel spoke about

21 this survey.

22 Q. And did you review the exhibits to

23 that deposition?

24 A. No, I did not review the exhibits to

1 the deposition.

2 Q. Do you know if one of the exhibits to

3 that deposition was an exhibit calling into

4 question the accuracy of the data in this

5 report, Cutler Exhibit 6?

6 A. No, I don't know anything about any of

7 the exhibits in that deposition.

8 Q. So if there was a document that was

9 produced by the plaintiffs here that called into

10 question the accuracy of the data in this

11 survey, is that a document that you would have

12 wanted to see?

13 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

14 A. I think you said a document produced

15 by the plaintiffs in this case.

16 BY MR. KNAPP:

17 Q. Correct.

18 A. Without answering with respect to the

19 plaintiffs or the defendants, if there were a

20 document about the accuracy of the survey I

21 would be -- I would want to see it.

22 Q. Okay. We've talked about standard

23 error on your other calculations. What is the

24 standard error associated with your calculation

1 of the share of children's and family services

2 due to opioids?

3 A. I'm sorry. With respect to the share

4 of -- just say the last part of that sentence

5 again, if you would, please.

6 Q. Well, let's make it easier. What is

7 the standard error associated with your

8 calculations reflected in Table 3.6?

9 A. I have not estimated a standard error

10 for them, so I can't tell you off the top of my

11 head what that is.

12 Q. So if we look at 2015 and compare the

13 opioid-related percentage of removals in

14 Cuyahoga and Summit, do you see it's 25 percent

15 in Summit and 11 percent in Cuyahoga?

16 A. Yes, I do see that.

17 Q. To what do you explain -- or strike

18 that.

19 To what do you attribute the

20 significant difference in the percentages in the

21 two counties?

22 A. I have not done any analysis of why

23 those two numbers differ so I could come up with

24 hypotheses, but I do not have an -- I have not

1 investigated or report on any answer to that.

2 Q. You have investigated the shipments of

3 opioids into these counties, right?

4 A. That's correct, I have investigated

5 the shipments into the counties.

6 Q. Did you investigate whether the

7 shipments of prescription opioids in these

8 counties could account for the difference in the

9 opioid-related percent of child removals in

10 Summit and Cuyahoga in 2015?

11 A. I did not do a cross-section analysis.

12 I don't -- I don't report a cross-section

13 analysis of whether the shipments of opioids

14 into a county are related to the percent of

15 child removals from parents who are using

16 opioids in that county.

17 Q. Based upon what you know about the

18 shipments in the Cuyahoga and Summit County, do

19 you believe that the shipments of prescription

20 opioids can explain the substantial difference

21 between the percentages in Summit County and

22 Cuyahoga County?

23 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

24 A. I haven't done the analysis, so I

1 can't say for sure. One would need to know  
 2 about the relationship between shipments of  
 3 opioids and child removals, and whatever that  
 4 coefficient is would be used to establish  
 5 what -- to what extent this was due to opioids.  
 6 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 7 Q. Did you ask to see any county data  
 8 from either Summit or Cuyahoga County to see if  
 9 it backed up or supported the percentages in the  
 10 statewide survey that you relied on?  
 11 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 12 A. My understanding is that these data  
 13 were reported by county authorities to this --  
 14 to the public PCSAO, Public Children Services  
 15 Association of Ohio, so that this was a  
 16 tabulation of the raw data by the counties.  
 17 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 18 Q. My question was, did you look at any  
 19 of the county-level data to see if it supported  
 20 the numbers in the survey --  
 21 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 22 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 23 Q. -- or in the report?  
 24 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

1 A. If you're asking did I look at the  
 2 specific form that was submitted to PCSAO, no, I  
 3 did not look at any of those specific forms that  
 4 were submitted. I presumed that PCSAO when they  
 5 published this correctly reported what the  
 6 counties told them.  
 7 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 8 Q. The percentages that are reflected in  
 9 Table 3.6 reflect opioid-related removals  
 10 associated with both licit and illicit opioids,  
 11 right?  
 12 A. That is correct, no differentiation is  
 13 made here between removals associated with licit  
 14 and illicit opioids.  
 15 Q. And you didn't calculate the  
 16 percentage of Children and Family Services that  
 17 were related to licit opioids only, correct?  
 18 A. That's correct, I did not do a  
 19 calculation about child removals related to use  
 20 of licit opioids only.  
 21 Q. Okay. Let's move to juvenile court  
 22 activity, Paragraph 45. And in this section you  
 23 are estimating the share of juvenile court  
 24 activity attributable to opioids, right?

1 A. That's correct. This section is about  
 2 juvenile court activity attributed to opioids.  
 3 Q. And you include harms attributable --  
 4 strike that.  
 5 You include harms attributable to  
 6 drug-related crimes and harms related to child  
 7 removals, right?  
 8 A. That's correct, it's both drug-related  
 9 crimes and child removals.  
 10 Q. For juvenile court activity, is there  
 11 any overlap in the harms that are caused by  
 12 juvenile crime and child removal cases?  
 13 A. I'm not sure I understand the  
 14 question. Could you rephrase it?  
 15 Q. So you're looking at specific  
 16 incidents in the juvenile court, right?  
 17 A. Mm-hmm.  
 18 Q. And my question is, is there any  
 19 overlap where a case involved an incident of a  
 20 juvenile crime as well as a child removal?  
 21 A. I don't know for sure. I would guess  
 22 there would be.  
 23 Q. And how did you account for that  
 24 overlap in connection with the calculations that

1 you report on Table 3.7?  
 2 A. Let me look back at the appendix just  
 3 to be certain so I give you the correct answer.  
 4 Appendix III.F.1. And, of course, III.F.2 would  
 5 be the corresponding one for Summit.  
 6 So we have the -- so if you were to  
 7 look at panel A, the first thing that we  
 8 calculate is the opioid-related delinquency and  
 9 unruly charges as a share of the total of the  
 10 delinquency and unruly charges. That then gets  
 11 multiplied by the total number of such cases to  
 12 get an opioid-related percentage of -- or I'm  
 13 sorry.  
 14 We take the opioid-related percentage  
 15 of delinquency and unruly charges and multiply  
 16 it by the delinquency and unruly cases so that  
 17 we get the opioid-related delinquency and unruly  
 18 cases. That then gets added into the number of  
 19 the opioid-related percent of removals.  
 20 So it's -- so I think the question  
 21 that you're asking me about is coming in the  
 22 upper half of this table, which is where we pull  
 23 out the opioid-related delinquency and unruly  
 24 charges component.

1 Q. So I'm going to ask the same question  
2 that I've asked with respect to the other  
3 categories of harms, are you opining that but  
4 for the existence of opioids there would have  
5 been -- 1.6 percent of juvenile cases would have  
6 been avoided in 2006?

7 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

8 A. That is correct, my calculation is  
9 that 1.6 percent of the cases are attributable  
10 to the fact that opioids were more commonly  
11 available.

12 BY MR. KNAPP:

13 Q. So for this analysis, just as with the  
14 general -- well, strike that.

15 For your estimate of delinquency and  
16 unruly cases associated with opioids, you rely  
17 on the 2002 Bureau of Justice statistics survey  
18 that we talked about earlier with respect to the  
19 general crime analysis, right?

20 A. That is correct, yes.

21 Q. And you don't have any other data  
22 sources with respect to the estimate of -- well,  
23 strike that.

24 Do you know if any juveniles

1 participated in the 2002 Bureau of Justice  
2 statistics survey?

3 A. I don't know if there were any  
4 juveniles in the 2002 survey.

5 Q. So what's the basis for your  
6 conclusion that that survey reflects the  
7 percentage of juvenile crimes that are motivated  
8 by drugs in Summit and Cuyahoga County?

9 A. In many respects the age differences  
10 between the juvenile cases and many of the adult  
11 cases that are going to involve crime won't be  
12 so big. So as is well-known, crime tends to  
13 skew younger in the population. So in practice,  
14 these are likely to be more similar populations  
15 than just the distinction between juvenile and  
16 adults would make one think.

17 Q. Did you do any analysis to see if the  
18 data actually supported that hypothesis that you  
19 just stated?

20 A. Unfortunately, I was not able to do  
21 any data analysis to support that.

22 Q. You didn't review any records of any  
23 individual juvenile cases to see if they were  
24 motivated by opioids?

1 A. I did not review records of specific  
2 juvenile cases.

3 Q. You didn't look at the SACWIS database  
4 when you were trying to estimate the percentage  
5 of crimes, juvenile crimes that are attributed  
6 to opioids?

7 A. We actually did consider the SACWIS  
8 data and -- but decided not to use the SACWIS  
9 data.

10 Q. Why did you decide not to use the  
11 SACWIS data?

12 A. There are two reasons for it. The  
13 first one is that theoretically the -- not  
14 theoretically. Excuse me. The data only  
15 reports a single cause, so if opioids were a  
16 contributing factor but the individual filling  
17 it out -- there were other things going on so  
18 the individual filling it out chose something  
19 else, the opioids would not be noted.

20 And then second, the SACWIS data, if I  
21 recall correctly, do not identify the specific  
22 type of drug prior to very recent years, so it  
23 would not be able to go back in time.

24 Q. So let's take those in turn. Why is

1 it a limitation -- well, strike that.

2 If the purpose of Table 3.7 is to  
3 identify the percent of juvenile cases that are  
4 attributable to opioids, why is it a limitation  
5 of the SACWIS data that it only identifies a  
6 single cause of a crime?

7 A. There may have been multiple cause --  
8 causes associated with, for example, child  
9 removal. Opioids may have been a key component  
10 of that. It may very well have been that the  
11 child would not be removed but for the presence  
12 of opioids, and yet still that wouldn't  
13 necessarily have been reported in the SACWIS  
14 data.

15 Q. So what you're showing in Table 3.6  
16 is -- I'm sorry, in Table 3.7 is the percent of  
17 juvenile court activities that has any  
18 relationship to opioids, is that right?

19 MR. SOBOL: Objection to the form.

20 A. It's based on the same crime metrics  
21 as are in the adult -- that are -- excuse me --  
22 that are -- that we were talking about earlier,  
23 which are crimes for which the individual was --  
24 either committed the crime because he or she was

1 on opioids, to obtain money for opioids or  
2 drugs, or to obtain drugs directly. So it's not  
3 any -- not every crime in which the individual  
4 had any use of opioids would be counted in that.  
5 BY MR. KNAPP:

6 Q. The second limitation that you  
7 identified in the SACWIS data is that it didn't  
8 identify the type of drug until a certain period  
9 of time. What period of time was that?

10 A. If I recall correctly, it's from 2014  
11 on, but I would want to check for certain before  
12 saying that with absolute certainty.

13 Q. Did you review the SACWIS data after  
14 2015 to see if it supported the percentages that  
15 you calculated in Table 3.7?

16 A. We did -- I did. We did review the  
17 SACWIS trends. And, of course, there's only a  
18 couple of years. In general, they didn't --  
19 they looked reasonably consistent, but there's  
20 no real statistical test one can do with just a  
21 couple of years, so there's nothing one can say  
22 that I've concluded statistically significantly  
23 that the trends were the same in the two sources  
24 of data.

1 Q. So I just want to make sure we're  
2 clear. You had access to a database that had  
3 information specific to someone in Cuyahoga  
4 County that identified a single cause of  
5 juvenile criminal court activity that you did  
6 not rely on for purposes of estimating the  
7 opioid-related percent of juvenile court  
8 activity, is that correct?

9 MR. SOBOL: Objection to the form.

10 A. I relied on the data that I thought  
11 were the most accurate, and so my economic  
12 determination was this was a more accurate way  
13 of estimating it than data that are generally  
14 agreed to be underestimates of the true  
15 percentage.

16 BY MR. KNAPP:

17 Q. If we look at Table 3.7 again for  
18 2017, do you see that the percentage of juvenile  
19 cases in Summit County is about one and a half  
20 times the percent in Cuyahoga County?

21 A. Yes, I do see that the rate is higher  
22 in Summit County than in Cuyahoga County.

23 Q. How do you explain that difference?

24 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

1 A. I don't do any analysis here to  
2 explain the cross-section difference between the  
3 two counties. Of course, in general there are a  
4 lot of different theories that could be offered,  
5 and with only two counties there's no way to  
6 tell for sure which theory would be more  
7 appropriate. So I don't have -- I don't state  
8 and I don't have an opinion as to why it's  
9 higher in one than in the other.

10 BY MR. KNAPP:

11 Q. You didn't do an analysis to determine  
12 if pre-2016 shipments could explain the  
13 difference in the percentages between Cuyahoga  
14 and Summit?

15 A. I did not. So first off, with only  
16 two data points you can't really do an analysis  
17 of that because there are many more theory --  
18 there are many more theories than just that,  
19 that is with two data points. I could come up  
20 with a million theories that would fit the data  
21 well.

22 If in -- if all states and all  
23 counties had -- if all states or the nation had  
24 data for all counties, one could imagine doing a

1 type of cross-sectional analysis of juvenile  
2 crime as it related to opioid shipments. With a  
3 sufficiently large sample, one could imagine  
4 doing that kind of analysis. Those data don't  
5 exist, so unfortunately I was not able to do an  
6 analysis like that.

7 Q. So your -- the percentages of  
8 opioid-related juvenile court activity includes  
9 harms related to both licit and illicit opioids,  
10 right?

11 A. That is correct. These estimates  
12 include harms related to both licit and illicit  
13 opioid activity.

14 Q. And so you didn't calculate the  
15 percent of juvenile court activity that's  
16 related to just licit opioids, correct?

17 A. That is correct, I did not calculate  
18 the share which is due to just licit opioids.

19 Q. All right. Let's turn to Appendix  
20 III.G.1, and let's look at panel A. Go to  
21 Page 2. Let's start with Summit. And so we've  
22 moved on now to the medical examiner component  
23 of your harms analysis. Okay?

24 A. That's fine with me.



1 Q. Sounds good.

2 Okay. So to identify the total number

3 of opioid-related overdoses, you say you looked

4 at the medical examiner autopsies where opioids

5 are identified in the cause of death or where

6 drugs or substance abuse are identified in the

7 cause of death and opioids are found in

8 toxicology results.

9 Do you see that?

10 A. Yes, I do see that.

11 Q. So for autopsies where you consulted

12 toxicology reports, what was your method of

13 determining whether an opioid was found?

14 A. So I did not do these calculations.

15 These calculations came from the medical

16 examiner's office of Summit.

17 Q. So you didn't personally consult

18 toxicology reports?

19 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

20 A. That's correct, I did not personally

21 consult toxicology reports.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. And no one on your team, to your

24 knowledge, consulted toxicology reports?

1 A. To my knowledge, no one on my team

2 consulted toxicology reports.

3 Q. And do you know in the Summit County

4 medical examiner data how autopsies are dealt

5 with when there was more than one drug found in

6 the toxicology report?

7 A. I don't know for certain. The wording

8 identified in the cause of death suggests that

9 that is any presence of opioids, but I would

10 want to check that 100 percent before saying

11 that definitively. I would want to check that

12 before saying that definitively.

13 Q. So sitting here today, you can't say

14 for certain whether the numbers in line 1,

15 opioid-related overdose autopsies, are only

16 those opioids where the -- where an opioid --

17 strike that.

18 Sitting here today, you can't say for

19 certain whether the opioid-related overdose

20 autopsies are limited to those autopsies where

21 an opioid was identified as the cause of death?

22 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

23 answered.

24 A. The words are total opioid -- total

1 number of medical examiner autopsies where

2 opioids are identified in the cause of death.

3 So assuming we wrote that correctly, that would

4 be any case where opioids are identified in the

5 cause of death.

6 BY MR. KNAPP:

7 Q. Then it goes on to say "or substance

8 abuse" -- strike that, "or where drugs or

9 substance abuse are identified in the cause of

10 death and opioids are found in toxicology

11 results."

12 Do you see that?

13 A. Yes, I do see that.

14 Q. And so that would indicate that if

15 opioids were included in the toxicology reports

16 along with methamphetamines and cocaine, you

17 would include that as an overdose-related

18 autopsy regardless of what was identified as the

19 cause of death, correct?

20 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

21 A. In this circumstance, typically what

22 this refers to is many medical examiners just

23 write down "drug overdose" as a cause of death

24 and without identifying a specific drug. So

1 what this -- so what I believe this is referring

2 to is then going further and saying, okay, the

3 death certificate may say that drug poisoning is

4 the cause of death, what does the toxicology

5 report say about the specific drugs.

6 BY MR. KNAPP:

7 Q. Understand that. And I'm trying to

8 ask you about a situation where there's multiple

9 drugs in the toxicology report.

10 My question is, if there is an opioid

11 that was listed in the toxicology report but

12 also other drugs, like cocaine and

13 methamphetamine, as long as there was an opioid

14 listed, you would count that as an

15 opioid-related overdose autopsy, correct?

16 A. That's correct, that would count as an

17 opioid-related autopsy.

18 Q. And you didn't make any adjustments to

19 your data based upon the percentage or the

20 volume of opioids found in a toxicology report

21 compared to the volume of any other drugs that

22 might have been found?

23 A. I did not make any adjustment for the

24 volume of opioids relative to other types of

1 drugs, and I don't believe that the data when  
2 they were collected did any such adjustment.

3 Q. So if there was an overdose where  
4 there was ten times as much cocaine and  
5 methamphetamine found in someone's system as  
6 opioids, you would still count that as an  
7 opioid-related overdose autopsy, correct?

8 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

9 A. That's correct, that would be an  
10 opioid-related overdose death.

11 BY MR. KNAPP:

12 Q. Did you -- you say that you're relying  
13 on data provided by the medical examiner for  
14 your opioid-related overdose figures, right?

15 A. That's correct, these are data  
16 provided by the medical examiners.

17 Q. Did you speak with anyone in the  
18 medical examiner's office in Summit or Cuyahoga  
19 about their data?

20 A. I personally did not --

21 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

22 A. -- speak with anyone in the medical  
23 examiners' offices of either Cuyahoga or Summit.

24 BY MR. KNAPP:

1 Q. Did you speak with any -- or strike  
2 that.

3 Did you review any deposition  
4 transcripts from anyone from the medical  
5 examiners' offices of Summit or Cuyahoga who  
6 testified in this case?

7 A. I did not review any deposition  
8 transcripts from anyone from the medical  
9 examiners' offices.

10 Q. Do you know who Lisa Kohler is?

11 A. No, I do not know who Lisa Kohler is.

12 Q. Do you know who the Summit County  
13 medical examiner is?

14 A. No, I do not know who the Summit  
15 County medical examiner is.

16 Q. Okay. I'm going to hand you what's  
17 already been marked as Kohler Exhibit 1.

18 A. Can we -- can I -- I beg your pardon.  
19 Can I just take a quick break --

20 Q. Sure. Absolutely.

21 A. -- to use the restroom?

22 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is  
23 4:31 p.m., and we're off the record.

24 (Whereupon, a recess was taken.)

1 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is  
2 4:50 p.m., and we're on the record.

3 BY MR. KNAPP:

4 Q. So, Professor Cutler, I just handed  
5 you Kohler Exhibit 1. Before I get to that, I  
6 wanted to circle back on something.

7 We were talking about the SACWIS  
8 database, and you mentioned that you looked at  
9 it and that you couldn't use it for estimating  
10 the harms.

11 Do you recall that testimony?

12 A. Yes, I do.

13 Q. And when did you look at the SACWIS  
14 database?

15 A. I think it came up on several  
16 occasions. I think it came up early on as we  
17 were doing inventory of the various possible  
18 data sources, and then -- and so that would have  
19 obviously been one of the items in the  
20 inventory.

21 And then second is as we would walk  
22 through the various estimates we would examine  
23 them for reasonableness, and if I recall  
24 correctly, it came up there as well.

1 Q. And so when you say "it came up early  
2 on," do you mean that you got access to the  
3 SACWIS database early on in your retention?

4 A. Yes, I believe so, but I don't  
5 remember the exact date.

6 Q. It was sometime in 2018, fair to say?

7 A. I think it was in 2018.

8 Q. And when you say you got access to the  
9 SACWIS database, what do you mean by that?

10 A. We would have had the numbers that  
11 came -- the percentages that came from the  
12 SACWIS data, so not the raw data, but the  
13 tabulated percentages.

14 Q. And so what form did it come in?

15 A. I don't remember those data in  
16 specific in terms of what form they came in.

17 Q. But did you yourself, you personally  
18 look at the tabulated percentages from the  
19 SACWIS data?

20 A. I can't recall if I looked at it or if  
21 instead the folks at -- I know for sure the  
22 folks at Compass Lexecon had the data, and so  
23 they would have then presented it in terms of  
24 what we know from various data sources, and then

1 we would have discussed the different data  
 2 sources, what they say, what we know about how  
 3 they were done, and thoughts about accuracy and  
 4 relevance and so on.

5 Q. Did you run any models based upon the  
 6 percentages tabulated from the SACWIS data?

7 A. No, we did not run any models to  
 8 estimate -- based on the percentages estimated  
 9 from the SACWIS data.

10 Q. So you mentioned -- sorry. One  
 11 second.

12 Okay. Let's go back to Kohler  
 13 Exhibit 1. And just to re-orient ourselves, you  
 14 don't know who Lisa Kohler is, right?

15 A. That is correct.

16 Q. Okay. I'll represent to you that she  
 17 either is or was the Summit County medical  
 18 examiner. Okay?

19 A. I will take your word for it then.

20 Q. And I can represent to you that  
 21 Ms. Kohler testified that Kohler Exhibit 1 is a  
 22 collection of overdose deaths that were  
 23 processed by her department in calendar year  
 24 2015.

1 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

2 BY MR. KNAPP:

3 Q. So what I want to direct your  
 4 attention to is if you look at the last page of  
 5 this exhibit, do you see the total there is 213?

6 A. Yes, I see that total.

7 Q. And I will represent to you that  
 8 Ms. Kohler testified that that represents the  
 9 total number of drug-related overdose deaths in  
 10 2015. Okay?

11 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

12 A. Okay.

13 BY MR. KNAPP:

14 Q. Now, let's compare that to Appendix  
 15 III.G.1.

16 Actually, before we get to III.G.1,  
 17 you would agree that the number of  
 18 opioid-related overdoses would be a subset of  
 19 all drug overdoses, right?

20 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

21 A. Yes, opioid-related overdoses should  
 22 be a subset of drug-related overdoses.

23 BY MR. KNAPP:

24 Q. Okay. And if you look at Appendix

1 III.G.1, panel A for Summit County --

2 A. III.G.1, Summit County. Okay.

3 Q. -- do you see that there are -- it's  
 4 identified as 214 opioid-related overdose  
 5 autopsies?

6 A. Yes, I see the 214 there.

7 Q. Do you have any way to explain how  
 8 there could be 214 opioid-related overdose  
 9 autopsies in 2015 in Summit County if there were  
 10 only a total of 213 overdose deaths associated  
 11 with all drugs?

12 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

13 A. I don't have an obvious answer. I  
 14 would -- if asked to investigate this, I would  
 15 investigate each data source and I would look  
 16 and see what they're recording and who they were  
 17 done by and then potentially go case by case.  
 18 But I don't have a -- I don't have an estimate  
 19 of the -- I don't have an explanation for the  
 20 difference right at hand.

21 BY MR. KNAPP:

22 Q. So I also want to ask a -- well,  
 23 strike that.

24 Ms. Kohler also testified that the

1 number of overdose deaths associated with  
 2 opioids may be inflated because those figures  
 3 include suicides. Are you familiar with that  
 4 testimony?

5 A. No, I have not seen her testimony.

6 Q. Did you do anything to account for the  
 7 possibility that suicides were reported in the  
 8 number of opioid-related overdose autopsies?

9 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

10 You may answer.

11 A. No, we did not pull out suicides from  
 12 here.

13 BY MR. KNAPP:

14 Q. Do you know what -- well, strike that.

15 Do you know what percentage of drug  
 16 overdoses are actually suicide attempts?

17 A. No. And in general it's very  
 18 difficult to separate out accidental drug deaths  
 19 from drug suicides.

20 Q. And you haven't attempted to do that  
 21 in connection with your analysis, correct?

22 A. No, I have not attempted to do that.

23 Q. Do you have an estimate based upon any  
 24 literature that you've read or any studies that

1 you've done of the percentage of overdose deaths  
 2 that are actually suicides?

3 A. I have not done any study of  
 4 drug-related deaths and the percentage that  
 5 would be suicide. I don't offhand recall having  
 6 seen any literature on this. It's possible that  
 7 literature exists, but I don't have it off the  
 8 top of my head.

9 Q. I want to hand you what I'm marking as  
 10 Cutler Exhibit 7.  
 11 (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 7  
 12 was marked for identification.)

13 BY MR. KNAPP:

14 Q. So Cutler Exhibit 7 is an article  
 15 called "Suicide Emerges in Understanding the  
 16 Opioid Epidemic" from January 9th of 2018, is  
 17 that right?

18 A. Yes, it is.

19 Q. And if you turn to Page 6 of 10, do  
 20 you see that you're quoted in this article, sir?

21 A. Yes, I do see that.

22 Q. Have you seen this article before?

23 A. Yes, I have seen the article before.

24 Q. Okay. So let's start on Page 4 of 10.

1 And if you go to the fourth paragraph from the  
 2 bottom, it starts "For one thing."

3 Do you see that?

4 A. Yes, I do see that.

5 Q. Do you see "For one thing, medical  
 6 examiners use different criteria for whether  
 7 suicide was involved or not"?

8 Do you see that?

9 A. Yes, I do see that.

10 Q. Did you make adjustments to any of the  
 11 analyses in your model for the differences in  
 12 how medical examiners account for suicides?

13 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

14 A. I assume you're referring to this  
 15 specific analysis in Appendix III.G. Is that --  
 16 I'm not allowed to ask a question?

17 BY MR. KNAPP:

18 Q. Let's start there and then we'll talk  
 19 about your regressions after that.

20 A. Okay. In that analysis, we did not do  
 21 any adjustment for people who committed suicide,  
 22 nor do I necessarily think that it would be  
 23 appropriate to do an adjustment for suicide.

24 Q. So let's then talk about your

1 regressions. Did you make any adjustments for  
 2 the number of overdose deaths that are actually  
 3 intentional suicides in running your  
 4 regressions?

5 A. In the data appendix, we talk about  
 6 the drug poisoning deaths, and I just want to --  
 7 I'd like to look at that specifically, because  
 8 in that analysis what we do is we look at drug  
 9 poisoning deaths which are separate -- what I'm  
 10 trying to remember is whether that's separate  
 11 from suicide or not, and I just want to refresh  
 12 my memory on that.

13 Q. Okay. Why don't you take a look at  
 14 it.

15 A. I don't have here a copy of the data  
 16 appendix.

17 Q. I have my copy. Let me just check  
 18 this. I'm going to hand you -- I'm not going to  
 19 mark this as an exhibit, a copy of your data  
 20 appendix (handing).

21 A. Thank you.

22 MR. SOBOL: He's just refreshing his  
 23 recollection?

24 MR. KNAPP: Correct.

1 A. I just want to be sure -- I always  
 2 want to be sure I give you the correct answer.

3 BY MR. KNAPP:

4 Q. I appreciate that.  
 5 (Witness reviewing document.)

6 A. So I feel embarrassed because I should  
 7 remember this, and I don't. I don't -- and I  
 8 don't see the exact wording here as to whether  
 9 suicides are included or not in the drug  
 10 overdose.

11 In general, I think that the  
 12 distinction between suicide and accidental  
 13 poisoning is not -- is a very fluid one, and I  
 14 don't often -- I'm uneasy often about making the  
 15 distinction between them.

16 BY MR. KNAPP:

17 Q. Let's go back, then, to Cutler  
 18 Exhibit 7.

19 So two paragraphs down from where we  
 20 just were, do you see it's in brackets, "based  
 21 on the literature that's available," it looks  
 22 like it's anywhere between 25 and 45 percent of  
 23 deaths by overdose that may be actual suicides?

24 A. Yes, I do see that.

1 Q. So you didn't make any adjustments in  
2 your regressions for the 25 to 45 percent of  
3 deaths by overdose that may be actual suicides?  
4 A. In the --  
5 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
6 answered.  
7 A. You mean in the regressions that I do  
8 on the mortality?  
9 BY MR. KNAPP:  
10 Q. Correct.  
11 A. Let me -- again, and I should remember  
12 and I don't, which I feel bad about, as to  
13 whether the suicides are included or not. Let  
14 me, however, make two comments.  
15 The first comment is that as this  
16 article notes, and as many other article notes,  
17 the distinction between what's a suicide and  
18 what's an accidental poisoning is not always  
19 clear, and it often relies upon the medical  
20 examiner to determine intent, which is very  
21 difficult in -- for a medical examiner,  
22 obviously, because the patient is no longer  
23 alive. So it's very common for researchers to  
24 treat suicides and accidental poisonings in the

1 same bucket.  
2 In addition, it is also the case that  
3 the availability of opioids may lead to  
4 additional suicides. We know from a lot of  
5 psychology literature that many suicides are  
6 impulsive, and so the availability of having the  
7 opioid around may be a factor that turns an  
8 individual who is experiencing pain, mental  
9 pain, into someone who commits suicide. And so  
10 just because something is a suicide does not  
11 mean that the availability of opioids were not  
12 involved, nor does it mean that if the opioids  
13 were not around the individual would have found  
14 a different way to commit suicide.  
15 Q. Okay. And I know you've got some  
16 studies on that, so we're going to walk through  
17 those as well.  
18 A. Very good.  
19 Q. Let's move on in the article. The  
20 next paragraph says she, being Dr. Mary Oquendo,  
21 immediate past president of the American  
22 Psychiatric Association, she points to a study  
23 that prescription overdose -- opioid overdoses,  
24 and have found that 54 percent were

1 unintentional.  
2 Do you see that?  
3 A. Yes, I do see that.  
4 Q. And the rest were either suicide or  
5 undetermined.  
6 Do you see that?  
7 A. Yes, I do see that.  
8 Q. And I asked you about your  
9 regressions. But for purposes of your Table  
10 3.8, you don't make any adjustments for the  
11 percentage of overdose deaths that are actually  
12 suicides?  
13 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
14 answered.  
15 A. No. As I said, I think of the opioids  
16 as being something that may lead to a suicide  
17 death just as it may lead to an accidental drug  
18 poisoning death.  
19 BY MR. KNAPP:  
20 Q. So why don't we turn then to Page 6.  
21 Do you see at the top there there's a quote  
22 from, I believe it's Professor Deaton, "We think  
23 of opioids as something that's thrown petrol on  
24 the flame and made things infinitely worse, but

1 the underlying deep malaise would be there even  
2 without the opioids"?  
3 Do you see that?  
4 A. Yes, I do see that.  
5 Q. And you're quoted below that as  
6 identifying some reasons for that deep malaise,  
7 right?  
8 A. Yes, I am quoted that way.  
9 Q. And those reasons include good  
10 education -- well, strike that. The lack of --  
11 strike that.  
12 MR. SOBOL: Strike that.  
13 BY MR. KNAPP:  
14 Q. The reasons you identify for the  
15 underlying deep malaise that may be responsible  
16 for these suicides include lack of a good  
17 education, lack of a steady job that pays a  
18 decent wage, lack of secure housing, food, and  
19 healthcare, is that right?  
20 A. Yes, that is correct.  
21 Q. Do you agree with Professor Deaton  
22 when he says that the underlying deep malaise  
23 would be there even without the opioids?  
24 A. I believe that there is a lot of

1 malaise in many parts of the country that would  
2 remain even without opioids.

3 Q. And we'll talk about your regressions  
4 either later this evening or tomorrow, but did  
5 you control for -- do you believe you controlled  
6 for all of the factors that contribute to the  
7 deep malaise that would exist even without  
8 opioids?

9 MR. SOBOL: Objection to the form.

10 You can answer.

11 A. In my analysis I controlled for as  
12 many factors as we could possibly get any  
13 information on. So it's always possible that  
14 one would always want to include additional data  
15 if one had it, but we took account of everything  
16 that we could think of that would pick up the  
17 malaise.

18 BY MR. KNAPP:

19 Q. But you can't rule out that there are  
20 other factors that contribute to the malaise  
21 that you haven't controlled for in your  
22 regressions, correct?

23 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

24 A. There could be other factors, and so,

1 in part, that's one of the rationales for doing  
2 the direct model, which is that in the direct  
3 model we are taking all of the affect that -- or  
4 excuse me -- we are taking the affect that is  
5 only due to the shipments of opioids. So it's  
6 not saying whatever reason people were dying in  
7 Cuyahoga or Summit, those are deaths that are  
8 attributable to a particular cause, it's sort of  
9 saying take only those parts that are related to  
10 the shipments of opioids. Of course that will  
11 yield a lower bound because there's measurement  
12 error in the shipments to the area. It's not  
13 perfectly associated with consumption and so on,  
14 so that's why we supplement that also with the  
15 indirect model where, again, we try to control  
16 for as many demographic economic social factors  
17 as we possibly can.

18 Q. And to the extent -- strike that.

19 With respect to your indirect model,  
20 to the extent that you haven't controlled for  
21 any factors that contribute to the deep malaise  
22 that you agree exists within society, you've  
23 attributed the harms associated with those  
24 factors to the defendants, correct?

1 A. That's actually --

2 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

3 A. That's actually not correct. Any  
4 other factor that's not included that's  
5 correlated with the things that are included  
6 will be picked up by what's included. So, for  
7 example, we include education, and we include  
8 employment, and employment shares, and age and  
9 so on. Anything about an area that we cannot  
10 measure but that is associated with population  
11 change and employment and the age distribution  
12 and the education distribution, those will be  
13 picked up by those coefficients.

14 So the only thing that would affect  
15 the model is anything having to do with malaise  
16 that is completely uncorrelated with everything  
17 else that is in the regression.

18 BY MR. KNAPP:

19 Q. But you haven't been able to test any  
20 of those other factors to determine if they are  
21 correlated with the factors that you did include  
22 in your indirect regression, right?

23 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

24 A. In general, if I had more data, I

1 would always include them. In this case, I have  
2 quite a lot of variables in the regression, so  
3 I'm less worried about it than in situations  
4 where I don't have as many.

5 But in answer to the question as a  
6 researcher would one value having additional  
7 data -- additional variables to look at, the  
8 answer is yes, always one would value additional  
9 data to look at.

10 BY MR. KNAPP:

11 Q. Okay. Let's go back to Cutler  
12 Exhibit 7. I'm on Page 5 of 10. One, two,  
13 three, four, five paragraphs down, do you see  
14 there's a quote there, "No one has answered the  
15 chicken and egg question." And it goes on to  
16 say, "Is it that patients have mental health  
17 issues that lead to addiction, or did a life of  
18 addiction then trigger mental health problems?"

19 Do you see that?

20 A. Yes, I do see that.

21 Q. And you haven't solved that chicken or  
22 egg problem, have you?

23 MR. SOBOL: Which? Well, then

24 objection.

1 BY MR. KNAPP:

2 Q. You can answer the question.

3 MR. SOBOL: Objection to the form

4 then.

5 A. We are not -- we -- in the models that

6 I developed, we have not answered those

7 questions, but we also do not need to answer

8 those questions. So we are taking the

9 relationship between the shipments and the

10 mortality in the direct models and using that to

11 develop an estimate of the impact of opioids,

12 and therefore as a result we do not -- because

13 we have that variable we can look at, we don't

14 need to develop a model that says either

15 addiction results from mental health issues or

16 that mental health issues result from addiction.

17 So that's one of the advantages of that problem

18 is that you don't need to solve this.

19 BY MR. KNAPP:

20 Q. Well, with respect to Table 3.8 --

21 A. I'm sorry. Table?

22 Q. 3.8 at Page 28 of your report.

23 A. Mm-hmm.

24 Q. If you haven't made any adjustments to

1 the opioid-related autopsy figures for suicides,

2 isn't it the case that you are necessarily

3 attributing some suicide deaths to the actions

4 of the defendants here?

5 MR. SOBOL: Objection to the form.

6 You may answer.

7 A. It is, and I believe that that's an

8 appropriate thing to do.

9 BY MR. KNAPP:

10 Q. And that's because you're making an

11 assumption that these suicide deaths were

12 triggered by opioid shipments, is that right?

13 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

14 A. I'm making the assumption that the

15 opioid shipments were, through any number of

16 reasons, were one of the factors that might have

17 led an individual to commit suicide and/or

18 increased the propensity of people in severe

19 mental despair, the rapidity with which they

20 could commit suicide and, therefore, the impact

21 of mental anguish on suicide.

22 BY MR. KNAPP:

23 Q. So aren't you necessarily making a

24 judgment about this chicken or egg problem in

1 assuming that for some percentage of suicides

2 the issue was caused by opioids as opposed to

3 mental illness?

4 MR. SOBOL: Objection to the form.

5 You can answer.

6 A. In this specific case, these numbers

7 do include suicide, and so they are assuming --

8 they're just -- I mean, what they are is a

9 statement about the activity of the medical

10 examiner, and so it's saying that the activity

11 of the medical examiner is driven by the opioid

12 -- by the suicides, including those that involve

13 opioids. So here those deaths are being

14 included.

15 In the regression model, which also

16 examines mortality, it's not making any specific

17 assumption that those deaths would not have

18 other -- would not have otherwise occurred in

19 the absence of the opioids.

20 BY MR. KNAPP:

21 Q. And to come up with your ultimate

22 share of harms attributable to the defendants

23 for medical examiner harms, you multiple these

24 percentages in Table 3.8 by the results of your

1 regression and by the results of Dr. Rosenthal's

2 analysis, right?

3 A. Yes, that is correct.

4 Q. And so it's necessarily the case that

5 some of the suicides end up in the percentage of

6 harms that you're attributing to the defendants,

7 correct?

8 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

9 answered.

10 A. Yes, that is correct.

11 BY MR. KNAPP:

12 Q. So on the -- sorry. Bear with me one

13 second.

14 So going back to the concept of the

15 deep malaise that was referenced in Cutler

16 Exhibit 7, why didn't you try to estimate a

17 malaise variable in your regressions, those

18 deaths that are non-opioid-related deaths of

19 despair?

20 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

21 answered.

22 A. So first off, deep malaise was not my

23 term, I would have used a different terminology

24 for it, but that's obviously the term that



1 Professor Deaton finds. I believe that I have  
2 included many, many variables that reflect the  
3 "deep malaise" or the difficulty that people are  
4 feeling associated with economic conditions,  
5 social conditions, demographic conditions.  
6 Quite a large number of them are in the models  
7 that we estimate.

8 BY MR. KNAPP:

9 Q. And those are the demographic and  
10 economic control variables that are described in  
11 your report?

12 A. That's correct, they include the  
13 demographic, the social, the economic variables  
14 that are described in the report.

15 Q. Okay. I'm handing you what's been  
16 marked as Cutler Exhibit 8 (handing).

17  
18 (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 8  
19 was marked for identification.)

20 BY MR. KNAPP:

21 Q. This is an article that you  
22 co-authored explaining the rise in youth  
23 suicide, right?

24 A. Yes, that is correct.

1 Q. And one of the things that you were  
2 attempting to analyze in connection with this  
3 paper is what is -- what was contributing to a  
4 rise in youth suicides in different areas in  
5 the -- I believe it's the 1990s?

6 A. Yes, that is correct. We actually  
7 have long-term data in here.

8 Q. I want to look at Page 22. And you  
9 see at the top of the second full paragraph on  
10 Page 22 it says, "A clear issue with these  
11 variables is the endogeneity problem. Children  
12 who take drugs more, for example, may be more  
13 likely to attempt suicide for other reasons.  
14 Without instruments for these teen activities,  
15 we cannot resolve the causality question. We  
16 thus primarily think of these regressions as  
17 correlations more than a strict theory of  
18 causation."

19 Do you see that?

20 A. Yes, I do see that.

21 Q. What is the endogeneity problem you're  
22 identifying there?

23 A. The endogeneity problem, I want to  
24 just remind myself of exactly which regression

1 equation I'm -- we are discussing there, so give  
2 me just one second to look at that, if you  
3 would, please.

4 (Witness reviewing document.)

5 A. Yeah. So these are data from the AD  
6 health survey, and so -- excuse me. So the  
7 dependent variable that we're looking at is in  
8 this case self-reports of suicide attempts, and  
9 then we're relating that to a number of other  
10 characteristics of the child and the child's  
11 family and the area of the child and so forth.

12 And so the endogeneity problem in  
13 general refers to that a particular variable may  
14 not be definitive on its own, but may be picking  
15 up something about the individual.

16 So the specific example here might be  
17 someone who takes drugs. It will look like  
18 drugs are harmful, but that may just be picking  
19 up something else about the individual, and  
20 therefore you would be overestimating the impact  
21 of any particular -- of any particular thing  
22 like taking drugs or going to church or whatever  
23 it is on suicide attempts.

24 BY MR. KNAPP:

1 Q. How did you do with -- deal with the  
2 endogeneity problem in connection with the  
3 regression models you ran in this case?

4 A. The -- so first off, these regression  
5 models we ran here are not at the individual  
6 level, they're at the area level, so there's  
7 less of an issue with looking at a particular  
8 individual who takes drugs and then dies as  
9 opposed to looking at the area level.

10 But another answer to -- so that's one  
11 answer, is that at the area level these issues  
12 are different than they are at the individual  
13 level.

14 Another answer is that the results  
15 here are relating the shipments to the harms  
16 and, if you will, the instrumental variable that  
17 we're talking about, to put it in that language,  
18 the instrumental variable that we're talking  
19 about is the result from Professor Rosenthal's  
20 research, which is the share of shipments which  
21 are due to misconduct on the part of the  
22 defendants.

23 So we have a measure here which is not  
24 just -- which is not related to, for example,

1 whether an individual was particularly seeking  
2 out medications, but are -- but is directly  
3 related to the misconduct at issue, and so that  
4 provides the causal chain from the defendants'  
5 misconduct to the harms, whereas in the paper  
6 that you referenced we did not have that  
7 causality associated with the individual taking  
8 drugs.

9 Q. And so it's your view that you didn't  
10 need to make any adjustments to the mortality  
11 data that was included in your report to deal  
12 with this endogeneity problem, you believe it  
13 was all resolved through Dr. Rosenthal's  
14 attribution of shipments to defendants'  
15 misconduct, is that right?

16 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

17 A. It was resolved in a few ways. One  
18 was by using data at the area level rather than  
19 at the individual level. And second, it was  
20 resolved by using Dr. Rosenthal's estimates of  
21 the shipments that are due to the misconduct of  
22 the defendants.

23 BY MR. KNAPP:

24 Q. How does Dr. Rosenthal's

1 identification of shipments that she attributes  
2 to the defendants tell you whether someone who  
3 committed suicide had other mental illness  
4 factors that would cause them to commit suicide  
5 as opposed to, you know, the opioids being the  
6 cause of the suicide?

7 A. Dr. Rosenthal's analysis doesn't  
8 directly assess that. That comes out of the  
9 models that I do.

10 So let's say it were the case, for  
11 example, that the people who are taking opioids  
12 and dying of opioids would have in the absence  
13 of opioids taken cocaine and died of cocaine.  
14 Then when I relate in my -- in the models that I  
15 estimate, when I relate death rates from drug  
16 overdoses to opioid shipments, I would find no  
17 impact, or when I relate -- when I relate crime  
18 to shipments of opioids I'd find no impact,  
19 because in the hypothetical that you gave it's  
20 all just a substitution from one to the other,  
21 and so, therefore, the shipments of opioids to  
22 an area would not be related to any measurable  
23 harm.

24 Q. That answer that you just gave, that

1 relies on the assumption that you have included  
2 all the variables in your report that would  
3 explain why somebody might commit suicide,  
4 right?

5 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

6 A. No, actually not. If all there was  
7 was a substitution from suicide to accidental  
8 poisoning, then a combined measure of mortality  
9 that included them both would not be related to  
10 drug shipments at all, provided one were looking  
11 at all the causes of death.

12 So it's -- so a substitution from A to  
13 B wouldn't affect the estimates if you're  
14 looking at the total of A and B together.

15 BY MR. KNAPP:

16 Q. If we look back at Page 3 of Cutler  
17 Exhibit 8, do you see that there's a comment  
18 there that says "In addition to these general  
19 social stresses, there had been a concurrent  
20 drug epidemic that may have been intimately  
21 related to the suicide epidemic." Then it goes  
22 on to say "A nationwide decrease in the price of  
23 heroin resulted in an increase in heroin use by  
24 even very young adolescents in South Boston in

1 1995 and 1996."

2 Do you see that?

3 A. Yes, I do see that.

4 Q. You opined or you wrote that there was  
5 a heroin -- strike that.

6 You wrote that there was a drug

7 epidemic in 1995 and 1996 in South Boston that  
8 included the use of heroin, right?

9 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

10 A. It was terrible. Yes, there was.

11 BY MR. KNAPP:

12 Q. And you attributed one of the --  
13 strike that.

14 You identified one of the reasons for  
15 the epidemic was a decrease in the price of  
16 heroin.

17 Do you see that?

18 A. Yes, that's correct.

19 Q. And you understand that there was  
20 generally a decrease in the price of heroin in  
21 the United States in the 2010s, right?

22 A. Yes, that's correct, there was a  
23 decrease in the price of heroin.

24 Q. And you haven't controlled for the

1 decrease in the price of heroin in connection  
2 with your regression models, correct?  
3 A. Actually, I don't think that it would  
4 be appropriate to control for the price of  
5 heroin in those models.

6 Q. So the answer is you haven't done it?

7 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and  
8 answered.

9 A. I haven't done it because it wouldn't  
10 be appropriate to do so.

11 BY MR. KNAPP:

12 Q. And you haven't attributed any of the  
13 harms that you identify as resulting from the  
14 opioid epidemic to the decrease in prices  
15 associated with heroin, right?

16 A. The decrease in prices associated with  
17 heroin to a great extent are because the markets  
18 for heroin got to be what economists called  
19 thick markets, which is more people on the --  
20 more people on the supply side, more people on  
21 the demand side.

22 The reason they got to be so thick --  
23 the reasons the markets got to be so thick is  
24 because there were so many people that had been

1 addicted to opioids, and then when the opioid  
2 supply was reduced they went to look for other  
3 alternatives, and heroin was a cheaper other  
4 alternative. So that led more people into the  
5 market. As a result of more people being in the  
6 market, there were more sellers, there were more  
7 buyers, and in thick markets like that prices  
8 tend to fall.

9 I think that the reduction in heroin  
10 prices and the increase in heroin use are a  
11 result of the factors associated with the  
12 opioid -- legal opioid epidemic, and they are  
13 not some exogenous change that just happened to  
14 occur.

15 Q. What analysis did you do to support  
16 the statement you just made that the fact that  
17 there were, quote, so many people addicted to  
18 opioids created the thicker markets?

19 A. If you look in the report, there are  
20 several different pieces of evidence. One piece  
21 of evidence comes from the test for the  
22 structural breaks.

23 MR. SOBOL: Pages?

24 A. I'm sorry. Pages 33 and 34, Figure

1 3.2 and 3.3. What those figures show is that  
2 the transition from deaths which were largely  
3 due to legal opioids to deaths which were due --  
4 largely due to illegal opioids, that happened  
5 very suddenly in 2010. That's, of course,  
6 exactly around the time formulation of -- the  
7 time of the reformulation of OxyContin to  
8 abuse-deterrent formulation, and reflects the  
9 fact that people were moving into markets for  
10 illegal opioids as their preferred legal opioids  
11 became more difficult to obtain. So that's one  
12 piece of evidence that suggests that -- that is  
13 consistent with the thickening of the markets.

14 A second piece of evidence comes from  
15 Figure 3.4 on Page 35 of the report. What that  
16 figure shows you, the red line is the heroin  
17 mortality rate for the counties in the sample  
18 that I analyze that had high shipments. Those  
19 counties always had a little bit higher heroin  
20 mortality rate prior to 2010, but in those areas  
21 where there were more people taking prescription  
22 -- excuse me -- more people who were -- more --  
23 where there were more shipments of prescription  
24 opioids, those areas had a particularly large

1 increase in heroin mortality relative to other  
2 areas that had lower shipments again  
3 associated -- consistent with the creation of  
4 thicker markets in areas where legal opioids  
5 were more prevalent. So that's the second piece  
6 of evidence.

7 The third piece of evidence comes from  
8 the literature of other economists that have  
9 looked at the transition in opioid-related  
10 deaths from legal opioids to illegal opioids.  
11 Think about in particular two specific studies  
12 which I'll just cite because we note them in the  
13 report, the studies of Alpert, et al, and the  
14 study of Evans, et al, both of which examined  
15 the transition from legal opioids to illegal  
16 opioids associated with supply side changes, and  
17 both show very large substitution consistent  
18 with people moving in and creating a thick  
19 market.

20 And then finally I cite numerous  
21 studies of sort of anthropological studies or  
22 epidemiological studies of people who were  
23 abusing illegal opioids, particularly heroin,  
24 after 2010, and many of the people in those

1 studies started on prescription medications and  
 2 transitioned to heroin over time and helped to  
 3 create a thicker market there. So I believe  
 4 there -- there's quite a lot of evidence in  
 5 support of that.  
 6 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 7 Q. Okay. Let's -- there was a lot there,  
 8 so we're going to unpack that, okay?  
 9 A. Very good.  
 10 Q. Let's start at Paragraph 48, because I  
 11 think that's where this analysis starts. And  
 12 what you're talking about in Paragraph 48 is why  
 13 you ran two different regression frameworks to  
 14 estimate the impact of shipments on opioid  
 15 mortality, right?  
 16 A. Yes, that is correct.  
 17 Q. And what you say is it's due in part  
 18 to data limitations. Okay? Is that right?  
 19 A. Yes. I can't remember if that said so  
 20 specifically in this paragraph or elsewhere, but  
 21 yes, I do say that it's due to data limitation.  
 22 Q. And so what are the data limitations  
 23 that you're referring to there?  
 24 A. Let me just look at this specific

1 paragraph just to remind myself of exactly what  
 2 is in this paragraph.  
 3 Q. It's in the first sentence.  
 4 A. Thank you, sir.  
 5 Yes. Okay. The specific data  
 6 limitation that I'm referring to is if you want  
 7 to relate mortality to use of opioids or  
 8 consumption of opioids, which is what one really  
 9 wants, you need data on consumption of opioids  
 10 over the time period for which you want to  
 11 relate it to mortality.  
 12 We have a proxy for consumption of  
 13 opioids up to and including 2010. That proxy is  
 14 the shipments of opioids to the area. So that  
 15 proxy is not perfect, but it's a reasonably good  
 16 proxy for consumption of opioids would be  
 17 shipment of opioids.  
 18 After 2010, if one wanted to do the  
 19 analogous type of regression, one would need  
 20 data on consumption of illegal opioids across  
 21 areas. The primary data limitation that's  
 22 referenced here is that we don't have the data  
 23 on consumption of illegal opioids, because by  
 24 definition they're illegal so they're not

1 gathered, and so, therefore, I cannot estimate a  
 2 model that goes past 2010. It would not be  
 3 economically appropriate to estimate a model  
 4 that goes past 2010 because I don't have the key  
 5 independent variable.  
 6 Q. And the basis for your statement that  
 7 it would not be economically appropriate to  
 8 estimate a model that goes past 2010 is based  
 9 upon your conclusion that there was this break  
 10 in 2010 that shifted the relationship between  
 11 shipments and mortality, right?  
 12 A. That's a part of it. So first is  
 13 there's a break in 2010, a very clear break in  
 14 2010 where it's clear that there's a different  
 15 source of mortality that is occurring with  
 16 increasing frequency after 2010, and coupled  
 17 with I do not have the data on consumption of  
 18 total opioids, not just legal opioids, but  
 19 illicit opioids as well. I do not have data on  
 20 consumption of opioids in each area past 2010.  
 21 Q. And it's the case that you don't have  
 22 data on consumption of illegal opioids for any  
 23 period, right, not just post 2010?  
 24 A. That's correct, I don't have data on

1 consumption of illegal -- of legal opioids for  
 2 any time period, but I have what I believe is a  
 3 very good proxy, which is shipments of opioids  
 4 to the area.  
 5 Q. And so it's your opinion that after  
 6 2010 a direct model would not support your  
 7 conclusion that shipments drive mortality,  
 8 right?  
 9 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 10 A. That is not my conclusion.  
 11 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 12 Q. Well, so what you found is that after  
 13 2010 the -- there was a decrease in shipments  
 14 that's correlated with an increase in mortality,  
 15 right?  
 16 A. That is correct, after 2010 there's a  
 17 decrease in shipments of legal opioids and an  
 18 increase in deaths due to opioids largely due to  
 19 illegal opioids.  
 20 Q. And so if you ran a direct model after  
 21 2010, it would not be consistent with the  
 22 results of your direct model prior to 2010,  
 23 right?  
 24 A. It would not be appropriate to

1 estimate a direct model after 2010.

2 Q. And it would not be -- if you did, it

3 would not be consistent with your pre-2010

4 results, correct?

5 A. I cannot actually do it because I

6 don't have the data. I would -- in order to

7 estimate the equivalent model, I would need the

8 data on, if you will, total shipments of legal

9 and illegal opioids to an area after 2010. I

10 don't have the data. If I had that data, it

11 would be totally appropriate to estimate a model

12 after 2010 for mortality or mortality changes as

13 a function of shipments of both legal and

14 illegal opioids to the area after 2010. I don't

15 have that data.

16 In the absence of not -- when you are

17 not able to form the key independent variable,

18 you -- economically you just cannot estimate

19 that model. You'd like to do it, but you just

20 can't do it.

21 Q. But you ran a model prior to 2010 that

22 you believe you are comfortable -- strike that.

23 You ran a model prior to 2010 that was

24 based on shipments of just licit opioids,

1 correct?

2 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

3 A. That's correct, because prior to 2010,

4 essentially all of the use of opioids was use of

5 legal opioids, so therefore the key independent

6 variable, which is the shipments of legal

7 opioids to an area, is a very good proxy for the

8 total use of opioids in that area.

9 BY MR. KNAPP:

10 Q. So you did not attempt to run a direct

11 model after 2010 that was just based upon

12 shipments of prescription medicines?

13 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

14 answered.

15 A. It wouldn't be appropriate to run a

16 model --

17 BY MR. KNAPP:

18 Q. I'm not asking if it's appropriate.

19 I'm just asking did you do it.

20 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

21 answered twice.

22 A. I think I'm just going to say it would

23 not be appropriate to do it. It would not be an

24 informative model.

1 BY MR. KNAPP:

2 Q. Would it be truthful to say that you

3 ran a direct regression after 2010 based upon

4 just shipments of prescription medicines?

5 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

6 answered several times.

7 A. I'm just going to say that it would

8 not be an appropriate model to estimate.

9 BY MR. KNAPP:

10 Q. Would it be truthful to say that you

11 ran a regression after 2010 based upon only

12 licit opioid shipments?

13 A. That's -- it's just -- my job is to

14 help with the best models, and that is not an

15 appropriate model to estimate.

16 Q. I'm not asking if it's appropriate.

17 I'm just asking if you did it.

18 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

19 answered.

20 MR. KNAPP: It is -- the answers are

21 non-responsive.

22 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

23 answered several times.

24 A. I'm going to repeat the answer, which

1 is that it would not be an appropriate model to

2 look at.

3 BY MR. KNAPP;

4 Q. I'm going to ask you one more time.

5 Is it truthful or not -- you're here to tell the

6 truth. Is it truthful to say that you ran a

7 direct model after 2010 based only on

8 prescription opioid shipments?

9 A. And I'm going to repeat that it's just

10 not an appropriate model to look at.

11 Q. Did you look at it?

12 A. It's not an appropriate model to look

13 at. It is not in the report. I do not rely on

14 it in reaching any conclusions.

15 Q. Did Compass Lexecon run a direct model

16 based upon licit opioid shipments after 2010?

17 A. The conclusions that I reach in the

18 report are based on the models that are here. I

19 believe that the models that are here are the

20 appropriate ones to estimate.

21 Q. Let's go to Paragraph 17. So in

22 Paragraph 17 you say "Available evidence

23 indicates" -- well, let me get there.

24 "Available evidence indicates that licit and

1 illicit opioids are to some degree substitutes."

2 Do you see that?

3 A. Yes, I do see that.

4 Q. What do you mean by "substitutes"?

5 A. In economic terms, a substitute is

6 when you consider two goods, and the question is

7 when the price of one goes up what happens to

8 consumption of the other. So if the price of,

9 say, legal opioids goes up because they're more

10 difficult to obtain or insurance is not covering

11 them as much or you have to make more doctors'

12 visits and pay more in co-pays, then any -- then

13 a complement is a good -- so when the price of

14 prescription opioids goes up, people consume

15 less of that good.

16 A complement is when people consume

17 less of another related good. A substitute is

18 when someone consumes more of another related

19 good. In this case, the substitution is from

20 the legal opioids which got more difficult both

21 in time and money to obtain, and the

22 substitution increased use of the other good, in

23 this case illegal opioids.

24 Q. So you talked about the price of legal

1 opioid goes up, legal opioids goes up because

2 they're more difficult to obtain. In typical

3 substitutes, if the price of one good goes up,

4 would you expect that the price of the

5 substitute would go up as well, or would you

6 expect it to go down, stay the same?

7 A. The price of the substitute good might

8 go up or it might go down or it might stay the

9 same. It depends a lot on the supply conditions

10 in the substitute market. If, for example,

11 marginal cost is increasing, that is, you have

12 to use more and more resources to get into that

13 other market, then you would expect that the

14 price of that other good would go up. If the

15 other good is sort of what the economists call

16 perfectly elastically supplied, that is, you can

17 get as much of it as you want at whatever the

18 going price is, you would expect its price not

19 to change.

20 If there are sort of fixed costs, that

21 is, it takes some cost to get into business, but

22 once the market is there then you can produce it

23 more cheaply and more people buy it and so the

24 price can fall, then you would expect the price

1 to decline.

2 So the theory, economic theory does

3 not give any specific prediction about the price

4 of a substitute good.

5 Q. So going further in Paragraph 17, you

6 say "The analysis thus needs to explicitly

7 consider harms due to any use of illicit opioids

8 that resulted from defendants' actions along

9 with harms due to licit opioids."

10 Do you see that?

11 A. Yes, I do see that.

12 Q. And is it fair to say that your model

13 attributes to defendants the harms that you

14 identify as resulting from the public and

15 private interventions that decrease the

16 availability of some licit opioid products?

17 A. No, I don't think that's -- excuse me.

18 Can you just restate the question? I'm sorry.

19 I just missed the last part of the question. I

20 apologize.

21 Q. Let me limit this question just to the

22 indirect models that you ran.

23 Is it fair to say that your model

24 attributes to defendants the harms that you

1 identify as resulting from the public and

2 private interventions that decrease the

3 availability of some licit opioid products?

4 A. I have two responses to give. One is

5 that the -- it doesn't attribute to any specific

6 party or parties, so there's nothing that gets

7 pulled out that says this is -- this gets

8 attributable to this party and this gets

9 attributable to this party.

10 But second, I think that it's --

11 economically, I think it's very difficult to

12 start the movie in 2010 because those actions

13 were undertaken with respect to market

14 conditions and those market conditions were

15 enormous of use and harms resulting from

16 opioids. And so those actions then were taken

17 by those agencies to try and stem the opioid

18 epidemic, and they were not sort of out of the

19 blue actions that one typically evaluates in an

20 economic context to say, well, did this

21 government policy designed to do X result in X

22 or in some unintended effect. I think the story

23 is actually more complex here.

24 Q. My question was narrower than that.

1 My question was, your indirect model  
 2 attributes to defendants any of the harms that  
 3 resulted from the public and private  
 4 interventions that decreased the availability of  
 5 some licit opioid products after 2010, correct?  
 6 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 7 A. What the indirect model does is it  
 8 says let's estimate all of the deaths that are a  
 9 result -- that we cannot otherwise explain with  
 10 social and demographic and economic change. It  
 11 then -- so it has that. It then applies to that  
 12 the estimates -- in order to calculate the  
 13 harms, it then applies to that the estimates of  
 14 Professor Rosenthal on the components that are  
 15 due to the defendants' misconduct. But as I  
 16 estimate it, I don't have any controls for any  
 17 actions that any agencies or organizations took.  
 18 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 19 Q. All right. So turning then to  
 20 Paragraph 18, I want to focus on the last  
 21 sentence of Paragraph 18. Well, actually, let's  
 22 go up a sentence before that. It says, "The  
 23 policy response to these problems played out on  
 24 a number of levels, including federal, state and

1 local policy changes by private and public  
 2 insurers, recommendations and restrictions  
 3 implemented by medical societies and healthcare  
 4 organizations, and changes by pharmaceutical  
 5 companies."  
 6 Then you say, "Together these various  
 7 policies contributed to the increased use of  
 8 illicit opioids and further harms."  
 9 Do you see that?  
 10 A. Yes, I do see that.  
 11 Q. So you've identified here certain  
 12 public and private policy restrictions that  
 13 increased the harms that you're analyzing,  
 14 right?  
 15 A. Yes, that is correct.  
 16 Q. And then you go on to say, "none of  
 17 which would have been expected to occur in the  
 18 absence of defendants' actions."  
 19 What's the basis for that statement,  
 20 sir?  
 21 A. The increase in opioid shipments and  
 22 harms in particular that occurred because of  
 23 shipments are, as the report shows, a direct  
 24 result of the misconduct on the part of the

1 defendants. Therefore, without the misconduct  
 2 and thus without those harms, there would have  
 3 been no reason for any policy change to have  
 4 been undertaken, and therefore those policy  
 5 changes would not have had any impact on the  
 6 furtherance of the opioid epidemic.  
 7 Q. So in your model, you're not modeling  
 8 that opioids disappear -- strike that.  
 9 In your model, you're not assuming  
 10 that opioids disappear from the United States at  
 11 any period of time, right? There's still a  
 12 volume of opioids that you assume would have  
 13 been shipped in your but-for model, right?  
 14 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 15 A. That is correct, in the but-for model  
 16 there is an existing -- there are some opioid  
 17 shipments that occur even in the but-for model.  
 18 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 19 Q. And those opioid shipments would have  
 20 risks of abuse or addiction, right?  
 21 A. That's correct, those shipments do  
 22 have risk of abuse and addiction.  
 23 Q. And so if there's opioids even in your  
 24 but-for model that have a risk of abuse or

1 addiction, how can you say with any degree of  
 2 confidence that these public and private policy  
 3 interventions would not have happened?  
 4 A. I don't -- I think the counterfactual  
 5 may be a bit strong here, and I shouldn't be in  
 6 the business of trying to forecast what would  
 7 have happened in the world in the absence -- in  
 8 the but-for world.  
 9 I think what's more accurate to say is  
 10 that in the end we relate these harms to the  
 11 percentage of shipments related to misconduct,  
 12 and so that's the quantitative estimate, and I  
 13 think that's more precise.  
 14 Q. So let me try to be precise.  
 15 When you say the counterfactual is a  
 16 bit strong, you mean the statement here that  
 17 none of which would have been expected to occur  
 18 in the absence of defendants' actions, you think  
 19 that's a bit of an aggressive statement?  
 20 A. I think that that's probably stronger  
 21 than I would -- than I think may be appropriate.  
 22 Q. Let's look at Figure 3.1 on Page 10.  
 23 Do you see there's a box for defendants'  
 24 misconduct, then we have an arrow to excessive



1 shipments, then an arrow down to harms incurred,  
 2 and there's a line -- or a box there that says  
 3 "Direct pathway"? Do you see that?  
 4 A. Yes, I do see that.  
 5 Q. What do you mean by "direct pathway"?  
 6 A. By direct pathway I'm referring to  
 7 what we analyze in the direct model.  
 8 Q. So this direct pathway only relates to  
 9 pre-2011 harms?  
 10 A. That's correct. That's the harms that  
 11 result directly from the excessive shipments  
 12 before there is any, then, activity that occurs  
 13 post 2010.  
 14 Q. Your pre-2010 model models mortality  
 15 based upon both licit and illicit opioids,  
 16 correct?  
 17 A. That's correct, it is both licit and  
 18 illicit opioids.  
 19 Q. And so you don't have a box -- why  
 20 don't you have a box for use of illicit opioids  
 21 in the direct pathway part of this diagram like  
 22 you do in the bottom where you're referring to  
 23 the indirect pathway?  
 24 A. There was some death from illicit

1 opioids, particularly as it relates to the  
 2 period just before 2010 when one started to see  
 3 some substitution into heroin even then.  
 4 The -- what I was trying to get at  
 5 here is that I can estimate that directly  
 6 because I have what I think is the key input  
 7 here, which is the vast bulk of the use of  
 8 opioids was related to the shipments of legal  
 9 opioids.  
 10 And so I don't -- so what I really  
 11 wanted to demonstrate in this figure is where I  
 12 have data that I believe are appropriate to  
 13 analyze the model and where I don't have the  
 14 data that I would need to analyze the model, and  
 15 so that's what I'm trying to get with this  
 16 distinction here.  
 17 Q. Okay. So looking at Figure 3.1, the  
 18 restrictive policies that you identify are  
 19 abuse-deterrent reformulations, prescription  
 20 drug monitoring programs, reductions in  
 21 prescribing sales. Are there any other  
 22 restrictive policies that you considered as  
 23 contributing to the use of illicit opioids after  
 24 2010?

1 A. Two answers to that.  
 2 Number one is some of these specific  
 3 lines have more things in them than just those  
 4 words. For example, reductions in prescription  
 5 sales are because of actions by insurance  
 6 companies, public and private, actions of  
 7 medical associations to recommend against using  
 8 opioids, a variety of different things like  
 9 that, so that's -- there are more things buried  
 10 there.  
 11 But second, I didn't feel the need to  
 12 flesh them all out because in the end I don't --  
 13 I don't -- I can't estimate a direct model after  
 14 2010, and so it didn't seem like I needed to  
 15 enumerate specifically each of the reasons why  
 16 as opposed to providing several of the reasons  
 17 why the market changed in the way that it did.  
 18 Q. And to be clear, regardless of what  
 19 the policies were that resulted in increased use  
 20 of illicit opioids after 2010, your indirect  
 21 model attributes all of the harm associated with  
 22 those reductions to the defendants, correct?  
 23 A. No. It attributes the harm that  
 24 cannot be explained by other social demographic

1 economic changes.  
 2 Q. So in your report you discuss only the  
 3 reformulation of OxyContin. What other drugs  
 4 were at issue when you referenced  
 5 abuse-deterrent reformulations?  
 6 A. OxyContin is the one that the  
 7 literature has studied the most, so it's the one  
 8 for which there's the clearest evidence of the  
 9 impact of reformulation on use of illegal  
 10 opioids.  
 11 Q. I know. I'm asking you, what other  
 12 reformulations did you consider?  
 13 A. I didn't need to make a list of all  
 14 the reformulations because I was not -- I  
 15 concluded that there was just no way I could  
 16 estimate a model for post 2010, so I did not  
 17 make a list of all of the abuse-deterrent  
 18 reformulations.  
 19 Q. Well, do you know if there were any  
 20 abuse-deterrent reformulations prior to the  
 21 reformulation of OxyContin in December of 2010?  
 22 A. I believe December of 2010 was not the  
 23 correct date for the reformulation of OxyContin.  
 24 Q. I guess I'm thinking of your

1 structural break, the point that you identified.  
 2 Do you know when the reformulation of OxyContin  
 3 was?  
 4 A. If I recall correctly, the  
 5 abuse-deterrent formulation of OxyContin was in  
 6 August of 2010 that it first started being  
 7 shipped.  
 8 Q. Right. That's where Professor  
 9 Rosenthal identifies the break in the market,  
 10 right?  
 11 A. That is correct.  
 12 Q. Do you know if there were any  
 13 abuse-deterrent reformulations prior to that?  
 14 A. None are coming to my mind right away,  
 15 no.  
 16 Q. So we've talked a little bit about the  
 17 Evans article from 2019, and that article states  
 18 that "There was not a change to the opioid  
 19 market more generally. The shock was specific  
 20 to oxycodone and heroin."  
 21 Do you agree with that statement?  
 22 A. The events that he's looking at are  
 23 the specific reformulation of OxyContin, and  
 24 he's looking at a very specific time period

1 where that was the major event that was going  
 2 on.  
 3 Q. Do you agree in that time period,  
 4 August of 2010, that there was not a change to  
 5 the opioid market more generally, and that it  
 6 was specific to oxycodone and heroin?  
 7 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 8 A. I don't know with absolute certainty  
 9 that there weren't, for example, insurers that  
 10 put in restrictions on use of opioids around  
 11 that time period, so I haven't done the research  
 12 on every single action that might be taken by an  
 13 insurance company or by a state government, and  
 14 that would obviously influence people in those  
 15 areas.  
 16 MR. KNAPP: So just to clarify, the  
 17 videographer just identified that we're at seven  
 18 hours at this point. I think it makes sense,  
 19 given tomorrow is a Saturday, let's kind of take  
 20 this as far as we can get and that everyone is  
 21 comfortable with, as long as the witness is  
 22 comfortable.  
 23 MR. SOBOL: Why don't we go to 6:30  
 24 and check it out then.

1 MR. KNAPP: See how everyone feels?  
 2 Okay. I think to the extent we can  
 3 have a shorter day tomorrow, I think people will  
 4 prefer that, but let's keep going for 20 minutes  
 5 and we'll see where we're at.  
 6 MR. KO: I concur. Let's go until  
 7 midnight.  
 8 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 9 Q. Okay. So I want to talk to you a  
 10 little bit about the gateway theory.  
 11 You're familiar with the gateway  
 12 theory, right?  
 13 A. Yes, I am familiar with it.  
 14 Q. And is that something that you  
 15 separately opine on in this case?  
 16 A. No, I have not opined upon  
 17 specifically the gateway theory.  
 18 Q. Okay. You understand that other  
 19 plaintiffs' experts have opined on that, right?  
 20 A. I don't know which experts  
 21 specifically you're referring to.  
 22 Q. Are you aware of any experts that  
 23 opined on the gateway theory? Do you rely on  
 24 any experts that opined on the gateway theory?

1 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Compound.  
 2 You may answer.  
 3 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 4 Q. Let me rephrase it.  
 5 Did you rely on any experts that  
 6 opined on the gateway theory?  
 7 A. In this specific instance, no. To the  
 8 best of my recollection, none of the articles  
 9 relied upon here rely upon the gateway theory.  
 10 Q. When you say "none of the articles  
 11 relied upon here rely upon the gateway theory,"  
 12 does that mean that you also do not rely upon  
 13 the gateway theory?  
 14 A. I think it would help if you can go  
 15 back and give me what you want -- what your  
 16 definition of the gateway theory is so that I  
 17 can then answer directly.  
 18 Q. Well, why don't I ask you the  
 19 question.  
 20 What is your understanding of the  
 21 gateway theory?  
 22 A. The gateway theory is that one drug  
 23 serves as -- one substance serves as a gateway  
 24 to another substance. So the most common way

1 this is told is about teens and, for example,  
 2 smoking, so that teens may start smoking and  
 3 then that may then lead them into other  
 4 typically illegal and more dangerous drugs like  
 5 marijuana or cocaine or opioids or anything  
 6 else.

7 Q. With that understanding, are you  
 8 relying on the gateway theory for any of the  
 9 opinions you offer in this case?

10 A. No, I'm not relying on the gateway  
 11 theory.

12 Q. Okay. So after 2010, you believe that  
 13 the opioid crisis became an illegal opioid  
 14 crisis, right?

15 A. It became to a significant extent an  
 16 illegal opioid crisis. It was not exclusively  
 17 an illegal opioid crisis.

18 Q. But there was a shift to substantially  
 19 more of the deaths were associated with illegal  
 20 opioids, right?

21 A. That is correct, there was a shift,  
 22 and substantially more of the deaths were a  
 23 result of illicit opioids.

24 Q. And what you've done in your report is

1 you've tried to identify a precise date at which  
 2 there was the shift in the opioid crisis, right?  
 3 A. We've tried to identify -- I've tried  
 4 to identify a date at which I think it's  
 5 appropriate to relate death to shipments  
 6 directly, and a point after which it's  
 7 inappropriate to relate deaths to shipments of  
 8 legal opioids.

9 Q. And did you consider whether the shift  
 10 in the market or a shift in the crisis from a  
 11 licit opioid crisis to an illicit opioid crisis  
 12 was actually a gradual shift as opposed to an  
 13 abrupt shift in December of 2010?

14 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

15 A. Yes, I did consider that.

16 BY MR. KNAPP;

17 Q. And you've rejected that possibility?

18 A. Let me refer you to Figures 3.2 and  
 19 3.3 on Pages 33 and 34 of the report,  
 20 specifically Figure 3.2 which I think is most  
 21 helpful for this question.

22 What this figure shows is it is at  
 23 each date if you ask the data to determine  
 24 whether there was a structural change in the

1 relationship between heroin -- the trend in  
 2 heroin mortality over time and a jump in the  
 3 level with what confidence would it -- would the  
 4 data conclude that there was a break at that  
 5 time. What you can see is that the data cluster  
 6 very, very strongly, if you look at the dashed  
 7 line, which is the F statistic for the test for  
 8 the break in the trend, the data cluster very  
 9 strongly at 2010.

10 So it's not suggesting a very spread  
 11 out range where it's uncertain and maybe the  
 12 shift happened at an earlier date or maybe it  
 13 happened at a later date. The data are very  
 14 clear that around that date is when it believes  
 15 there was a structural change.

16 MR. SOBOL: The record reflect -- can  
 17 you show into the camera where you were circling  
 18 for the jury, please?

19 A. Yes. I was circling right here where  
 20 the data are very clear that the break is  
 21 happening here.

22 And if you go just a little bit before  
 23 and a little bit after, it very strongly rejects  
 24 that that's the point where the break occurs.

1 It really wants to focus on the data in 2010.

2 BY MR. KNAPP:

3 Q. Well, you say "the data in 2010." Are  
 4 you -- does it focus on December of 2010, or  
 5 does it focus on 2010 generally?

6 A. In general, it's relatively flat  
 7 around many of the months in 2010, so the data  
 8 have a hard time saying is the shift exactly in  
 9 August or is it in July or whenever. There's a  
 10 few -- it doesn't pin it down specifically to  
 11 one month as opposed to a few months around that  
 12 point in time.

13 Q. Well, if you had concluded that the  
 14 break was earlier in 2010, you would have begun  
 15 applying your indirect regression at an earlier  
 16 period of time, is that right?

17 A. That's correct. If, for example, I  
 18 had concluded that the break was in 2009, then I  
 19 would have estimated the direct model only  
 20 through, for example, 2009.

21 Q. Well, if the break was somewhere in  
 22 the middle of 2010, would you have had to split  
 23 your model for the year 2010 between direct  
 24 through the first half of 2010 and indirect for

1 the second half of 2010 and going forward?

2 A. If one had the ability to do it, it

3 would -- you know, the ideal model would be able

4 to work off daily data. But in this case we

5 were restricted to being able to do it annually,

6 and so 2010 seemed like the natural break point

7 from this.

8 Q. When you say you were restricted to

9 doing it annually, is that because of

10 limitations in the ARCOS data, or limitations in

11 the mortality data, or something else?

12 A. In the -- I want to check to be sure.

13 I think, if I recall correctly, the ARCOS data

14 at the three digit ZIP are only available

15 annually. I don't think I have those data at

16 any higher frequency. I would want to be 100

17 percent certain before answering that

18 definitively.

19 Q. So just to be clear, is your opinion

20 that the break here occurred in December of

21 2010, or that it occurred at some point in 2010?

22 A. The evidence suggests that it occurred

23 at some point in 2010, but cannot definitively

24 say one month is obviously a superior break than

1 another.

2 There's also, of course, the papers by

3 Evans, et al and Alpert, et al, that they looked

4 very specifically around August of 2010 with the

5 reformulation of OxyContin, so those papers also

6 influenced my thoughts as to the appropriate

7 break point, and in their case it was August of

8 2010. And so more of the year 2010 was in the

9 pre-reformulation time period than the post

10 reformulation time period.

11 Q. Did you do any analysis of whether the

12 population of people who overdosed on illicit

13 opioids after 2010 first became addicted to

14 prescription opioids prior to 2010, any data

15 analysis?

16 A. I did not do data analysis on when the

17 people who overdosed after 2010 started using

18 opioids.

19 Q. And so you don't know if a particular

20 overdose after 2010 was an overdose of someone

21 who had become addicted prior to 2010?

22 A. That's correct, I did not do any

23 analysis at any individual level to say whether

24 a particular -- how long a particular individual

1 had been addicted before he or she died.

2 Q. And you didn't do any demographic

3 analysis at a more macro level to identify

4 whether the population of addicts prior to 2010

5 matched up with the population of overdose

6 victims after 2010?

7 A. There are several pieces of data that

8 point to that. First is Figure 3.4 which is on

9 Page 35 of the report. Figure 3.4 shows that

10 the share -- shows that the increase in the

11 overdose rate after 2010 was significantly

12 greater in areas where there were greater

13 shipments of opioids prior to 2010.

14 And then in addition the paper by -- I

15 believe it's the paper by Alpert, et al shows

16 that the shipments of opioids to areas in the

17 2000s is related to the share of people who have

18 substance use -- who report substance use

19 disorder using the NISD data, and so, therefore,

20 from that it's -- those two correlations imply

21 that areas where more people are addicted to

22 opioids prior to 2010 are areas with greater

23 increases in mortality after 2010.

24 Q. So I understand you've got the

1 correlation analysis here, but my question is,

2 did you look at any demographic statistics or

3 characteristics of individuals who overdosed

4 after 2010 and compare them to the

5 characteristics of people who were prescribed

6 and became addicted to prescription opioids

7 prior to 2010?

8 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

9 A. I did not do an analysis that looked

10 at the demographics of the addicted population

11 prior to 2010 and compare that with the

12 demographics of death after 2010.

13 BY MR. KNAPP:

14 Q. You would agree that some percentage

15 of people that overdosed on illicit opioids

16 after 2010 started on opioids after 2010?

17 A. I don't have any data, but I would be

18 surprised if that were not the case.

19 Q. And do you know what percentage of

20 overdoses that represents?

21 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

22 A. No, I have not seen any data on people

23 with overdose deaths when they started using

24 overdose -- excuse me -- when they started using

1 opioids with the deaths at different points in  
 2 time. I haven't seen anything on that.  
 3 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 4 Q. And you would agree that some  
 5 percentage of people that overdosed on illicit  
 6 opioids after 2010 first became addicted to an  
 7 illicit opioid, not a prescription opioid?  
 8 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 9 A. I don't know for a fact whether that's  
 10 true or not. I don't -- I -- if you ask me as a  
 11 statistical matter would there likely be people  
 12 like that, I would absolutely say yes.  
 13 Just to reference our earlier  
 14 discussion, the heroin markets and fentanyl  
 15 markets became what economists call thick  
 16 markets in part because of the opioid epidemic,  
 17 so even individuals who never took a licit  
 18 opioid but who started on illicit opioids may  
 19 very well have been affected by the actions of  
 20 the defendants that created such a large market  
 21 for illicit opioids.  
 22 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 23 Q. And I just want to clarify here. You  
 24 said -- at least the transcript says so, even

1 individuals who never took a licit opioid but  
 2 who started on illicit opioids may very well  
 3 have been affected by the actions of the  
 4 defendant. It's individuals who never took a  
 5 licit opioid, you're saying that they're still  
 6 impacted by the actions of these defendants?  
 7 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 8 A. That is correct, that's what I'm  
 9 saying.  
 10 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 11 Q. And did you do any analysis of whether  
 12 anyone reflected in the mortality data that you  
 13 analyzed had actually received a prescription  
 14 from a doctor for a prescription opioid?  
 15 A. No, I haven't done any analysis of  
 16 whether people in the death records had any  
 17 prescriptions, and I don't know of any  
 18 literature that has done so.  
 19 Q. And so you can't say that any of the  
 20 mortality that you attribute to -- strike that.  
 21 You can't say whether any of the  
 22 increase in mortality that you attribute to  
 23 defendants resulted from individuals who  
 24 actually got a prescription for one of the

1 opioids that was manufactured or distributed by  
 2 any defendant?  
 3 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 4 A. Two comments. One is I can't say that  
 5 for sure. But second is I also don't think  
 6 that's entirely relevant to the point that's  
 7 being made here.  
 8 The point that's being made is that  
 9 even if the individual did not start on licit  
 10 opioids, that individual's access to illicit  
 11 opioids is due at least in some part to the  
 12 misconduct of the defendants in terms of having  
 13 such a high level of shipments of opioids.  
 14 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 15 Q. And so defendants are indirectly  
 16 responsible for that, in your view, because  
 17 they're responsible for creating the environment  
 18 for criminals?  
 19 MR. SOBOL: Objection.  
 20 A. They're responsible for creating an  
 21 environment in which people are addicted. Those  
 22 people who are addicted, some of them naturally  
 23 turn to illegal substances because it's cheaper.  
 24 Some turn to illegal substances as it gets more

1 expensive and more difficult to obtain legal  
 2 substances.  
 3 And so -- and that movement of people,  
 4 that movement of people into illegal markets  
 5 makes those markets be thicker in an economic  
 6 sense, more readily available, and therefore  
 7 much lower cost -- by cost I mean monetary,  
 8 time, potential consequences and so on -- much  
 9 lower cost for people who start off even in the  
 10 illegal market.  
 11 BY MR. KNAPP:  
 12 Q. Did you do any data analysis of the  
 13 thickness of markets for illegal opioids in  
 14 Summit or Cuyahoga County?  
 15 A. There are reports that were -- so did  
 16 I -- there's not a single measure of how thick  
 17 the market is that one can produce an estimate  
 18 for. There are a number of reports that were  
 19 done that I believe are in the estimates from  
 20 the -- from the -- I'm trying to remember  
 21 whether they're from the police or from the  
 22 sheriff's, I can't remember who, that document  
 23 over time what people are saying about ability  
 24 to get opioids, and those do show increased

1 ability to get illegal opioids.

2 Q. Professor Cutler, did you personally

3 do any analysis of the thickness of the market

4 for illicit opioids in Summit or Cuyahoga County

5 at any time period that you analyzed?

6 MR. SOBOL: Objection. Asked and

7 answered.

8 A. Unfortunately -- going back to our

9 earlier discussion, unfortunately we don't have

10 data on the total use of illegal opioids

11 anywhere, whether it's in Summit or Cuyahoga or

12 any other county. So if one wanted to look at

13 use of those substances, one simply does not

14 have the data to do so, so I could not do an

15 economic analysis of the use of illegal

16 substances in those markets. What I know are

17 the death rates that come from that.

18 There are also data, of course, from

19 NSDUH on the share of people who have substance

20 use disorder, and they also show an increase

21 across the country and in Ohio in substance use

22 disorder associated with illegal opioids.

23 BY MR. KNAPP:

24 Q. And to be clear, none of the papers

1 that you looked at talk about the thickness or

2 the relative thickness of the market for illegal

3 opioids in Summit or Cuyahoga County, right?

4 A. Unfortunately, no one has data on the

5 total extent of heroin or fentanyl in those

6 markets.

7 Q. So we've talked about what --

8 MR. SOBOL: I don't want to interrupt

9 you. Why don't we do one more like piece, okay?

10 But we need to call it quits. I think the

11 witness is fading, even though he's hanging in

12 there.

13 MR. KNAPP: That's fair.

14 THE WITNESS: Are you saying the

15 witness is a whimp?

16 MR. SOBOL: Yes, the witness is a

17 whimp. I mean, obviously it's up to you.

18 Right. If you want to do another piece, that's

19 great. I'm not trying to cut you off in a piece

20 either, so you decide.

21 MR. KNAPP: Yeah, yeah. I appreciate

22 it. Yep. I appreciate that.

23 BY MR. KNAPP:

24 Q. So we've talked about two of the

1 factors that you attribute to the increase in

2 illicit opioid deaths after 2010. We've talked

3 about decline in shipments and the restrictive

4 policies that you've talked about.

5 Were there any other factors that you

6 considered that contributed to the increase in

7 deaths from illicit opioids after 2010?

8 A. I'm sorry, can you just give the two

9 factors that you mentioned again?

10 Q. Decline in shipments, restrictive

11 policies broadly defined.

12 A. Of course the restrictive policies

13 were partly responsible for the decline in

14 shipments, so it's -- the primary thing that we

15 observed after 2010 was a reduction in shipments

16 of legal opioids and a shift into illegal

17 opioids, and that was caused by a number of

18 different policies, including those we've spoken

19 about.

20 Q. Were increase in traffickers from

21 Mexico a contributing factor to the increase in

22 deaths from illegal opioids after 2010?

23 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

24 You may answer.

1 A. I don't model specific factors in the

2 report is one answer, so I don't have a

3 quantitative basis to give you an answer to

4 that.

5 The second answer I would give is also

6 that as we discussed, the extent of the illegal

7 market responds directly to people who are

8 addicted and their need for continued substance

9 use. So I don't think of that as an independent

10 factor that would explain the mortality

11 associated with illegal opioids so much as I

12 think of that as a result of the conditions that

13 had been created beforehand.

14 BY MR. KNAPP:

15 Q. What about reduction in the social

16 stigma of using heroin, did that contribute to

17 the increase in deaths from illegal opioids

18 after 2010?

19 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

20 You may answer.

21 A. Again, I don't have any quantitative

22 data on that, so I don't -- I cannot say

23 anything quantitative.

24 I also believe that to the extent

1 there was a reduction in stigma associated with  
 2 using heroin, that may very well have been a  
 3 result of the increased use associated with the  
 4 fact that so many people were addicted to  
 5 opioids and, therefore, needed a place to go.

6 BY MR. KNAPP:

7 Q. What about the change in the purity of  
 8 heroin that was available, did that contribute  
 9 to the increase in opioid deaths after 2010?

10 MR. SOBOL: Objection.

11 You can answer.

12 A. I have no data on the impact of the  
 13 change in the potency of heroin, so I can't say  
 14 anything specific about it.

15 I also think that changes in potency  
 16 are likely driven by the increased demand for  
 17 heroin associated with people who were addicted  
 18 to legal opioids making a transition from legal  
 19 to illegal opioids.

20 BY MR. KNAPP:

21 Q. What about the introduction of illicit  
 22 fentanyl, did that contribute to the increase in  
 23 illicit mortality after 2010?

24 A. I don't have any data on the exact

1 introduction. It is, of course, true in the  
 2 mortality data that use of fentanyl -- deaths  
 3 associated with fentanyl increased enormously  
 4 particularly after 2013, and certainly there are  
 5 anecdotal reports of more fentanyl availability  
 6 after 2013.

7 I again think that this is a result of  
 8 individuals who were addicted to legal opioids  
 9 finding it difficult to get those, creating  
 10 thicker markets for illegal opioids, and then  
 11 those illegal opioid markets becoming deeper,  
 12 more -- that is the supply conditions in the  
 13 illegal markets evolving to meet people's needs  
 14 for the addictive product.

15 MR. KNAPP: Let's pick up here  
 16 tomorrow.

17 MR. KO: How much time do we have on  
 18 the record?

19 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is  
 20 6:30 p.m., and we're off the record.

21 (Whereupon, the deposition was  
 22 adjourned.)

23

24

1 COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS )  
 2 SUFFOLK, SS. )  
 3 I, MAUREEN O'CONNOR POLLARD, RMR, CLR,  
 4 and Notary Public in and for the Commonwealth of  
 5 Massachusetts, do certify that on the 26th day  
 6 of April, 2019, at 9:00 o'clock, the person  
 7 above-named was duly sworn to testify to the  
 8 truth of their knowledge, and examined, and such  
 9 examination reduced to typewriting under my  
 10 direction, and is a true record of the testimony  
 11 given by the witness. I further certify that I  
 12 am neither attorney, related or employed by any  
 13 of the parties to this action, and that I am not  
 14 a relative or employee of any attorney employed  
 15 by the parties hereto, or financially interested  
 16 in the action.

17 In witness whereof, I have hereunto  
 18 set my hand this 29th day of April, 2019.

19

20 

21 MAUREEN O'CONNOR POLLARD, NOTARY PUBLIC  
 22 Realtime Systems Administrator

23 CSR #149108

24

1 INSTRUCTIONS TO WITNESS

2

3 Please read your deposition over  
 4 carefully and make any necessary corrections.  
 5 You should state the reason in the appropriate  
 6 space on the errata sheet for any corrections  
 7 that are made.

8 After doing so, please sign the  
 9 errata sheet and date it. It will be attached  
 10 to your deposition.

11 It is imperative that you return  
 12 the original errata sheet to the deposing  
 13 attorney within thirty (30) days of receipt of  
 14 the deposition transcript by you. If you fail  
 15 to do so, the deposition transcript may be  
 16 deemed to be accurate and may be used in court.

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24



E R R A T A		
PAGE	LINE	CHANGE
1		
2		
3		
4		
5	REASON:	
6		
7	REASON:	
8		
9	REASON:	
10		
11	REASON:	
12		
13	REASON:	
14		
15	REASON:	
16		
17	REASON:	
18		
19	REASON:	
20		
21	REASON:	
22		
23		
24		

ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF DEPONENT	
1	
2	
3	
4	I, _____, do
5	Hereby certify that I have read the foregoing
6	pages, and that the same is a correct
7	transcription of the answers given by me to the
8	questions therein propounded, except for the
9	corrections or changes in form or substance, if
10	any, noted in the attached Errata Sheet.
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	Subscribed and sworn
17	To before me this
18	_____ day of _____, 20____.
19	My commission expires: _____
20	
21	Notary Public
22	
23	
24	

LAWYER'S NOTES		
PAGE	LINE	
1		
2		
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		
20		
21		
22		
23		
24		